

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 201 The most shameless mistress.

Kenny suspended his hand with chopsticks in the air.

Then he put down the chopsticks in a hurry and was going to reach his phone but was stopped by Gloria.

"Carl Cook was on it now."

Gloria did not want him to get back to work at this hour, so she told him that, while the fact was she did not know whether Carl could deal with it or not.

Yet Kenny still took it and then dialed the number of Carl.

Carl Cook just laid down after a busy day but got woken up. He picked the phone without a look at the number.

"Who the hell is this?!" He shouted.

"Me." One word of Kenny and Carl was sober.

Carl softened his tone a lot and then said.

"Holy shit, my young master. Don't you think it's too late to call me right now? If you got that time, please do me a favor and check the whole thing of Si Chengyu, will you? Gloria has also been involved, and for that, I don't even have time to sleep these days."

Carl Cook and Kenny Clarke were close friends, and when it comes to important things, there will be straight talk

"And we don't know what the one behind this want from us, but he clearly knew the relationship between you and Gloria, or he wouldn't stick to Gloria like a goddamn chewed gum on the floor, leaving us in this tricky situation."

Kenny kept listening without a word, making Gloria unaware of what Carl was saying.

After Kenny hung up, they both sat there quietly and did not say anything for a long time.

"I met Si in the company today." Gloria broke the silence.

Kenny heard the words and looked up at her suddenly with a frown unconsciously.

"Calm yourself down, I didn't say a word about this," Gloria said. "And he did not mention the news as well."

"I'm full." Kenny stood up.

While Gloria could no longer accept Kenny's avoidance, and she stood up and said to him loudly.

"Kenny Clarke. Stop making yourself a fool! You knew it was him but you just don't tell me. why!?"

Gloria held these words for a long time.

Kenny got his back twitched, and then he looked back at her.

"I said I will deal with it."

His eyes were cold, just like his voice.

Gloria shuddered subconsciously and opened her mouth but no word came out.

At this moment, she felt that Kenny was strange, cold, and alienated, or perhaps she had never walked into his heart.

She froze where she stood.

That night, the two of them were lying on the bed with their backs to each other without hugging or communicating...

...

The next day, Gloria went to work.

She didn't sleep well last night, so she went to the break room for coffee during the lunch break.

It was not until the water in the glass overflowed that Gloria returned from her thoughts.

After a sip of it, she took out her cellphone.

Today is Friday, but the blogger claiming to announce Gloria's identity did not post anything. That might be the result of the efforts of Carl and his team.

But before she opened the APP, Carl Cook called in.

She wondered why Carl called her for he should know Kenny would not be with her in such an hour.

"Gloria, where are you right now?" Carl was in anxiety and did not give her a chance to make a sound before he asked.

"I'm at work. The break room. Something wrong?"

"Stay there. I'm coming. And don't hang up."

"Carl, tell me what happened?"

"Wait till I see you."

He was out of breath, Gloria could tell he was running.

She realized something happened to her.

Holding the line, her finger slid to the APP and clicked it open.

Ten seconds later, she stood there still, but with ear buzzing, head blank, and the room spinning.

There were her photos, everywhere in the Microblog.

The photo she made out with Kenny Clarke.

The photo she had dinner with Si Chengyu.

The photo she went in and out of Ding Sheng Entertainment.

And...the wedding photo of Clarke and Taylor.

Kenny Clarke and Anne Taylor.

Crack.

Her phone fell on the floor as Carl rushed in and saw it.

Yet Gloria went numb. She just stood there and kept her body unmoved, unaware of anyone.

Carl walked to her at a rapid pace and picked up her phone whose screen still lit and showed the wedding photo.

He knew it could strike her hard, but as for now, Carl had no time to comfort her.

"Let's get out of here." Carl held her arm and moved.

Security guarded the door and then walked them outside of the building while as they passed by, the employees all pointed fingers at Gloria and whispered.

Gloria felt like naked in a crowd.

Hot news was all about her now in the Microblog, and the first one was titled with the most shameless mistress.

From the time that she was forced to marry Kenny Clarke from the first place to now she became a mistress, Gloria did not know what had she done to deserve all these.

Why should she?

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 202 Si Chengyu was more important.

Gloria Taylor was dragged out of the building through the back door by Carl Cook.

A black car was there waiting and a bodyguard opened the door for them.

Carl put Gloria on the back seat and then he looked around to make sure no one was watching before getting in the car.

Sitting in the front seat, Carl felt relieved for bringing her out safely, but when he turned to Gloria, his heart suspended again.

"Gloria, you okay?"

Carl realized how stupid his question was, right after his words finished.

With such a huge accident, there was no way Gloria could be okay.

She and Kenny were living happily as a couple, but suddenly a wedding photo of her husband with another woman came out of nowhere, making her a mistress.

Let alone Gloria, Carl as a man would find it shocking and painful.

"Don't worry. Trust Ken. He will solve the problem."

Seeing Gloria sitting there speechless with a pale face, Carl was worried and tried to comfort her.

Carl scratched his head fretfully for his word comforted nothing.

"Where is Ken?" Gloria finally opened her mouth.

"He..." Carl hesitated but did not lie to her. "He went to the outskirts of the city and now is coming back on his way. He will be back after about...an hour."

Gloria laid back to the seat, replying nothing.

Carl shut his mouth as well because he knew a thousand words of comfort from his mouth would be nothing compared to one of Kenny's.

...

The car went directly to Carl's house located in a fancy housing estate.

"Luo Ying knew where your house was, and now it must be surrounded by a lot of paparazzi..." Carl explained to Gloria as he opened the door.

Carl rarely treated a girl with such a gentle attitude except for Edith.

"Thanks." Gloria followed him into the house.

"Tea? Or something else?"

Gloria shook her head but Carl still got her a cup of hot tea.

After a few minutes of silence, she reached to him and said.

"My cell."

"Come on, You don't need that. Let's um...Let's chat, shall we?" Carl knew that netizen would not leave her alone.

And before Gloria said something more, the bell rang.

"It might be Ken." Carl got up to the door in a hurry.

A sense of expectation crossed Gloria's mind.

She turned her head to the door, but it was Edith.

She walked in with big steps and again, customs on. Her hair was a mess and hairpins were in it pell-mell.

"Gloria!" She ran to Gloria, opened and shut her mouth, and then squeezed four words out. "It will be fine."

Gloria nodded slightly.

Edith watched her closely to check on her situation, but Gloria got only her face pale while no else emotions shown.

That might be the worst situation.

Edith looked at Carl, and he shook his head to her quietly.

They could do and say nothing but sat there with her.

Kenny Clarke came after an hour later. Carl opened the door and Kenny went directly to Gloria, but his steps slowed before he got near to her.

"Gloria." He bent to a squat in front of her and grabbed her hands.

"You came." There was no sign of tears on her face.

"Sure." Kenny nodded lightly.

He looked at her, then to the floor, and then to her again.

"Trust me."

Gloria responded to nothing.

She always trusted him for everything, but it was nothing about trust this time.

Hollow and empty were her eyes, sticking into his.

"Was it him?" She opened her mouth after a while.

Carl and Edith looked at each other, wondering who Gloria was talking about, yet Kenny knew it exactly.

Si Chengyu.

Anne Taylor once got in touch with him and was almost brought into the entertainment industry by Si. It would make total sense if Si was behind this with Anne.

Hearing her question, Kenny could not dare to look her in the eyes for the first time. His teeth grating, head aside, and fists clenched.

"Ha..." Gloria sneered.

"Even now, you still didn't believe that he would turn on you." Gloria took a slight pause. "Though he dragged me into this mess time and again, and though he was behind all of this, he is still your beloved brother..."

"I'll end this. I promise." Kenny interrupted her and said firmly.

But it finally lit her up.

"The hell to your promise! And to this marriage! We were not married anyway!"

"The wedding photo. I didn't know it at all." Kenny explained.

Gloria drew her hands and went silent.

There was no way Kenny was not aware of what Si had done if Gloria was able to think it through.

As for Kenny, though he was known as ruthless, to those accompanying him, Kenny was the opposite of that.

He did not want to believe the truth that Si betrayed him, so he gave him chances over and over again, instead of talking to him directly.

Kenny was not a soft and weak man, but he cared too much of his brother.

Yet every chance he gave to Si was built on the damage to Gloria.

To her, that meant Si was more important than she was.

While as for Carl and Edith who heard their conversation was both astonished.

"It was...Si Chengyu?" Edith could not believe what she heard.

"But why?" And Carl, too.

"I'm tired Ed." Gloria looked at Edith. "Can I go to your place?"

"Sure you can." Edith stood up immediately.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 203 Only Gloria Taylor would piss you off.

Edith went to hold her arms and was about to leave to the door.

But Kenny got up quickly and moved to Gloria at a rapid pace.

"Go home with me." He stopped her.

"I don't want to." With a glacial expression on her face, Gloria kept her eyes on the floor and shook his hands off.

At that second, withering arrived at his eyes but vanished soon. He clenched his fists, unclenched, then again...

"I'll pick you up later." He put his words in the softest tone he could ever use, which was almost like he was talking to a baby.

"Let's go." Gloria ignored his words and walked to the door, dragging Edith.

Carl glanced at Kenny and was going to say something, but then he did not.

"I'll walk them out." He went out, leaving Kenny alone in the house.

Kenny stood still for almost one minute, and then bent his knees to sit down.

Elbows were supported on his knees, and his hands covered his face.

Fragile as he never was...

...

Paparazzi did not find where Carl lived even now.

But he looked around and checked many times before Gloria and Edith left.

He watched Edith's car drive away and then stood there to make sure no car followed them.

A few minutes later, Carl turned around to his house but saw Kenny walking out of it with a frosty look.

"Sorry to bother you again, Carl, for the next few days."

Carl knew he was talking about Gloria, for only he could get near Gloria since she did not want to see Kenny recently.

"Ah, come on man, cut the crap. It would be the end of the world if you stop bothering me." Carl joked.

Kenny replied nothing and was going to keep moving but was stopped by Carl.

"Was it really about Si Chengyu?"

Kenny took a slight pause but still walked away directly without explanation.

He started the car and dialed the number to Si.

One beep only, and Si answered him which was like he was expecting Kenny's call.

"Aha! Finally." Si sounded slow and steady and even with a little bit of joy in his tone.

"Where do we meet?" Kenny's voice could not be colder.

"My place."

Receiving his answer, Kenny hang up at once and pressed the accelerator harder to Si's house.

And by the time Si opened the door, Kenny said his hello with a punch in the face.

Si was knocked down on the floor while Kenny closed the door and walked in.

"Why did you do that? You could have come to me!" All his fury and brutality burst out of a sudden.

Suffering from the pain, Si could no longer maintain his expression neutral.

"You?" He coughed a few seconds before getting up from the floor.

"Nah, only when I went to Gloria Taylor you could release your nature like this." Si put on a weird smile and said.

Kenny grabbed him by the collar and pushed him against the wall. The collar tightened got Si's face turned blood red.

"You see. I'm right."

Kenny clenched his fists again and again, but instead of hitting Si, he got his hands off him and let him stand on his feet.

"What kind of man are you?" Kenny said through gritted teeth.

"Well it worked, didn't it?" Si smiled again.

Kenny calmed himself down within a few deep breaths, and then he stared at Si.

"That day, in the tea house. You heard the conversation between Grandpa and Randy Clarke. Was that the reason?"

While Si who was smiling with satisfaction now got his face pale as a ghost after he heard Kenny.

"What did you know!?" Panic showed on his face, and he started to cough, hard.

"You tell me." Kenny kept pressuring him with a poker face.

The two of them kept eyes on each other for a long time, and then suddenly Si burst into laughter like a maniac.

"You know nothing! And not the things you wanted to know! You will never know!" Si put his words without hurry and haste, and then he staggered back to his bedroom.

...

Gloria and Edith got to Edith's house without blocks.

"What do you want to drink?" Edith asked as she brought her slippers.

Gloria took the slippers and shook her head.

Edith poured a cup of water and handed it to Gloria who sitting on the sofa in a trance with a pillow in arms.

"Can you tell me what exactly is going on?" Edith sat down next to her and asked.

Holding the water in hand and crouching on the sofa, Gloria told Edith what she had been through lately and her guesses.

"That's impossible..." Edith scratched her head fretfully. "Si should be close to Kenny. How could he do this? Why?"

"I know." Gloria nodded her head.

Even a total stranger like Edith would not believe Si was a bad guy, let alone Kenny who grew up with him.

But Gloria was different.

Edith was loved by his family, and her families loved each other, while though Kenny was kidnapped, he got loves from his father, grandfather, and other relatives.

Only Gloria was an outsider in her family since she was a child, and she had no sense of belonging to it at all. So she had to be independent and brave, which shaped her sensitive character.

She believed her conclusion, and Kenny never denied it.

"Gloria, that's not what I mean. Come on, put on your happy face." Seeing her silent again, Edith was worried.

"I'm okay. I'm just tired..." Gloria stretched her mouth but failed to make a smile.

Not even a fake one.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 204 If she got one hair missed...

"Go to rest then." Edith said.

"Sure." Gloria got up and went to the bedroom.

As she closed the door, Gloria saw Edith stared down at her phone, frowning.

Edith was probably reading comments.

She shut the door and stood motionless where she was.

Gloria felt rather exhausted than grieved, but still, her tears fell down her cheek unconsciously as she slipped to the floor slowly with her back against the door.

Others' parents were what she admired when she was a kid, while after she was admitted to the Film Academy and could support herself with scriptwriting, she admired nothing.

Living by herself was not that hard anymore.

Then she was married into the Clarke family. Though using the name of Leon, Kenny tricked her for a long time, but to her, that was nothing compared to the sweetness he brought her.

Love and warmth, these were what she desperately desired.

These were never possessed by her until then, so when someone came to her with a torch, she could not help embracing it like a moth flying into the fire.

Yet to Kenny, she was not the most important one.

Kenny put her at risk to sound out Si Chengyu.

For him, she was just something replaceable.

...

Gloria did not know how she fell asleep last night and how she woke up, but after a whole night, she calmed herself down already.

Right now, the damage this affair caused her was huge.

She would be into the entertainment business as a scriptwriter in the future, while with a reputation as a mistress, she would not go far on this road.

She would not give up the dream as a scriptwriter, nor admitted she was a mistress. After all, she was the one married into the Clarkes in the first place.

Gloria took out her phone and found nothing but scold. Though that was expected, she still felt her throat stuck when saw the countless amounts.

"Gloria? You up? Breakfast is ready." Edith spoke in a careful tone.

"On my way." Putting on shoes, she walked to the door.

Edith stood in front of the door open-mouthed when she found Gloria out with a smile to her.

"Let's go. I'm starving."

"Um...Yeah." Edith followed.

Yesterday, she was worried when she saw Gloria numb with grief, and she was wondering how to comfort her today, while Gloria just walked out of her room as if nothing had happened...

"Gloria..."

"I'm going to the Taylors later."

Edith sat down in front of the table and was about to open her mouth but was broke in by Gloria.

"Why?" Edith put her chopsticks down and asked.

"The wedding photo. It must be Anne Taylor. Kenny Clarke and I knew nothing about it, but not the Taylors."

Having finished the milk in her glass, Gloria stood up.

"I can go by myself, Ed. Don't worry."

"But..."

"It'll pass." Gloria put on a smile. "What's more, they can't talk me to death, right?"

The affair itself did not break her yesterday. Kenny did. But right now, it was more important.

...

Gloria left with sunglasses, mask, and Edith's clothing, while Shi Ye was at the front gate waiting for her.

"Ma'am." Shi Ye got his hair messed.

"What are you doing here?" Gloria frowned and asked.

"Master Kenny sent me here, ma'am. I'm your driver today." Shi Ye bowed slightly.

Gloria surprised a little.

Kenny Clarke knew she would go back to The Taylor.

"Thank you then."

Under such circumstances, there would be fewer troubles if she did not have to take a cab.

She got into the car behind him and took out her phone to check the Microblog and found almost every post about her was gone, while only a few websites kept the screenshots of them.

"It was said that it was Anne Taylor, the second elder sister of Mrs. Clarke, that had an engagement with Kenny Clarke...But at last, the youngest one of the Taylor sisters was married into the Clarkes."

"Ain't she ugly and stupid?"

"Who knows? Maybe rich guys got special tastes?"

"Or, both of them got connected with that Clarke."

"Oh, that drama."

"Anyway, none of them were some good people."

These comments were annoying, but Gloria felt better after she told herself none of these people mattered to her.

And her thoughts were interrupted by the ring of Shi Ye's phone.

He glanced at Gloria through the driving mirror before picking it up.

It was Kenny Clarke.

"Gloria in the car?" Kenny stayed awake a whole night, for which his voice was husky.

"Correct." Shi Ye answered.

"Bodyguards are on their ways. Keep your eyes on her. If she got one hair missed, you don't have to come back again."

Kenny said it calmly without threatening in his tone, but it got Shi Ye's sweat flowing.

"Yes, sir." He hung up the phone.

They arrived at the villa of the Taylors soon, while two cars waited there in front of the gate.

When Gloria was wondering who was there before her, a group of bodyguard-like men wearing suits got out of the car to her.

They were the men guarding Kenny's house.

"Ma'am." One of them opened the door for her.

"What are you guys doing here?" Gloria got off and asked.

"Waiting for you." And they all answered with one voice at the same time.

Gloria rolled her eyes, for it felt strange when a bunch of tough guys shouted such words all at once.

"Mrs. Clarke! Mrs. Clarke! Can I ask you some questions!?"

Meanwhile, more people came out of nowhere and ran to her across the road.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 205 Spit on your face.

Before she realized what was going on, bodyguards blocked between her and these people.

"We won't take interviews." One of them shouted to journalists.

Shi Ye got off the car as well and protected Gloria to the gate of the villa, while Gloria could not help turning to the scene behind her.

Those journalists were stopped by the big and strong muscles but still managed to push themselves into Gloria. It was miracles they did not lose the cameras on shoulders and microphones in hands while their faces were contorted.

The lights of cameras blinded her eyes even at this distance

Audiences were behind all these. They needed the drama more than the truth, and if there was not any, paparazzi and journalists would create some to fulfill people's desire of pry and their pockets, regardless of the damage they caused to others.

No one would pity her if she did not fight for herself.

Gloria thought as she walked into the gate.

Under such circumstances, except for the necessary absence of Loren Taylor because of the company, the rest of the Taylors stayed at home.

Seeing Gloria coming in from the gate, one of the maids told them her arrival.

By the time Gloria walked through the door, Tina Walker and Mayo Taylor were going downstairs.

"Gloria." Tina saw her.

"Mom." Gloria did not react much to her and then turned to Mayo.

"Grandpa."

Tina followed half step far behind Mayo to the hall slowly and then said carefully to Mayo.

"I'll go make some tea."

Hearing that, a shadow of a sneer crossed her face but it passed fast. With such horrible things happened to her daughter, Tina paid no attention but kissed Mayo's ass.

Tina walker lived her whole life carefully.

if she was not flattering Loren Taylor, then she was on her way to kiss the asses of Anne Taylor and her elder sister, otherwise Mayo Taylor.

She was so busy pleasing the Taylors but care nothing about her own blood.

Mayo waited for Tina to leave and then opened his mouth.

"I knew what happened online. Your sister was grounded for being a fool like that."

He was blaming Anne, but Gloria knew that words were just for her.

"I need to see her." That was her purpose of being here today.

Mayo did not refuse.

"Take her to Anne." He said to a maid.

Gloria did not speak and got up. She followed the maid upstairs and was led to a door out coming the yell of Anne Taylor.

"Let me out!"

"You bitches! Wait till I get out and I'll fire your asses!"

She kept scolding for half a minute, and then finally stopped.

"Miss Gloria." The maids saw Gloria coming and then greeted her respectfully.

"Open up." Gloria nodded her head slightly as a response and she found not only maids were here watching but also locks on her door.

One of the maids opened the door and let Gloria in.

But giggling at the phone held in hands, Anne sat on the sofa and did not notice Gloria was here.

"What are you looking at?" Gloria narrowed her eyes lightly and spoke.

Anne did not see her coming at all, and thus the sudden appearance of her voice got Anne to a shudder.

"You ghost or something?" Then she gave Gloria a withering look.

Gloria walked to her in silence, while Anne put down her phone and looked at her with a satisfied face.

"Oh, it's your silly ass. Brave, huh? Leave your rat hole like this. What, you're trying to get more people to spit on your face?" She licked her lips and then smiled in a creepy way.

"Well, of course not. I'm here to solve that problem." The corner of her mouth lifted but her eyes were ice-cold.

That was not Anne Taylor expected this scene. She wanted Gloria crashed and broken like a lunatic while not calm and normal.

"You're such a whore. Being taken as a mistress was normal to you, huh?" These words were almost squeezed out of her teeth.

Gloria stood in front of her and looked down.

"Now, let's talk about the wedding photo."

"It was S..." Subconsciously, Anne was going to mention the name but suddenly realized it was Gloria she was talking to.

"It was none of your business. The only thing you should know is that the photo was real and you, Gloria Taylor, were fake! Side chick!" There was a sudden sharpness in her voice for the last two words.

Gloria got her expression unaltered, but the fists hanging in both sides clenched tightly.

"I knew who helped you." Gloria took a deep breath to calm herself down. "It was Si Chengyu."

"Ha, I don't know what you're talking about. How could he get such a photo." Anne explained in a hurry.

But Anne could not look into her eyes when she said so.

Gloria slid her a sideways glance and then sat down opposite to her.

"Oh, you poor thing. You didn't even know who Si Chengyu really was, did you?"

Once Gloria mentioned the name of Si, Anne would get extremely nervous, and Gloria noticed that.

She could tell that Anne loved Si, because back then, no matter it was Colin Hall or someone else, no one touched her nerve like that before.

Anne was irritated by her words, so she stood up and pointed to the door.

“Shut up and get the hell out of my room!” Anne shouted.

“Very well.” Gloria stood up without any anger crossed her face. “Good-bye, then.”

She wanted to know whether Si and Anne did this together, and since it was confirmed already, Gloria did not need to stay here and wasted her time anymore.

The wedding photo was brought by Si, and Anne used it as a weapon.

At first, Gloria did not think that a man like Si Chengyu would never lay his eyes on Anne Taylor, while the fact was, on the contrary, they even united against Gloria and Kenny.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 206 “I've had enough!”

Gloria Taylor went out of Anne Taylor’s room and went downstairs while calling Kenny Clarke. However, before her phone was dialed, she saw Si Chengyu coming from the door at the corner of the stairs, then Gloria Taylor subconsciously cut off the phone and focused on Si Chengyu who wore a gray suit, which looked a little thin, she was always gentle and was like someone who walked out of a movie poster, which was accurate and exquisite. If it hadn’t happened, Gloria Taylor would still be his fan.

Probably because of too focus, Si Chengyu looked up this way and they looked at each other, at that moment, the gentle expression on his face turned to be full of cracks and his smile became a little stiff but returned to normal after a few seconds. Mayo Taylor was still in the hall, Si Chengyu drew back his sight and walked to him, saying with a modest attitude, "Hi, Mr. Taylor."

"Sit down, please! Mr. Si." Mayo Taylor greeted.

Mayo Taylor and Si Chengyu had already talked when Gloria Taylor went downstairs, she tried to endure and finally resist the impulse to question. But Tina Walker suddenly came out and took her into a room, "What's going on? Why is your sister's name on the marriage certificate?"

Hearing this, Gloria Taylor was surprised that Tina Walker cared about her but she burst her fantasy in next second, "It wouldn't have been this way if Anne had been Mrs. Clarke in earlier. And it's you who was so greedy to get Anne grounded."

Tina Walker talked a lot and said worriedly, "I just hope it would not affect the company....."

"Well." Gloria Taylor could not help but sneer, "Tina Walker, are you crazy? Just go to the psychiatry if your brain got sick. I'd had enough!"

The design of the villa in Taylor family was quite good and almost every room was north-south permeability. It was just because of the excellent lighting, the expression on Gloria Taylor's face was very clear and her weariness and fatigue, and disappointment after calm could be seen by Tina Walker who did not believe that she could say something like that, "What's wrong with you, Gloria?"

Gloria Taylor was always obedient in her heart and she would agree to do everything that she said but what Gloria Taylor had just said made Tina Walker nervous, "How can you talk to me like this?" Tina Walker frowned and thought that she made mistake, then she reached for her arm, "I know that you're in a bad mood because of recent things, anyway, it's just because of you....."

"What?" Gloria Taylor stepped back two steps away from her hand, "You still tried to please Anne even if she scolded you were a dog in Taylor family and you can't bear it as I just told the truth."

Tina Walker said, "Anne is still young and it's normal to lose her temper occasionally."

"But I'm younger than her!"

Tina Walker was speechless for a while and she was angry with Gloria Taylor for her attitude, so she talked harshly, "Why are you compared to her? I please them so much just for having a place in Taylor family for us."

"No, not us, just for yourself." Gloria Taylor said indifferently.

Gloria Taylor interrupted Tina Walker when she talked something, "Stop telling me that and I don't want to listen to. You have to remember that it was you who kneeled down to beg me to marry Kenny Clarke, so stop finding excuses for Anne Taylor." At this moment, Gloria Taylor threw the handle after the blade and said it with courage.

Kenny Clarke repeatedly gave Si Chengyu opportunities and test her by Gloria Taylor but finally she became the 'mistress'. And she was same as Kenny Clarke that she gave Tina Walker opportunities again and again but finally was hurt deeply. If her heart was crooked and it would be in

vain in certain things, no matter how you correct it, which was what happened between Kenny Clarke and Si Chengyu. However, the different was that she gave Tina Walker opportunities and she did not hurt anyone but her. And Si Chengyu made her the victim of their game.

Gloria Taylor took a deep breath, "We have had a broken mother-daughter relationship

since the day I agreed to marry him, then you and Anne planned the kidnapping case and I willingly handed over the black card to save you because I want to give you the last chance. And you probably don't know what Anne Taylor asked those two kidnappers to do to me, she asked them to....." Gloria Taylor turned back and there was tears on her eyes, "Rape and then kill me!"

It made Tina Walked tremble and Gloria Taylor went out slowly with a sneer. Seeing that Gloria Taylor was closer to the door and far away from herself, Tina Walker was nervous and there was a sense of panic in her heart, then she took two steps forward and shouted, "Gloria."

But Gloria Taylor ignored her and closed door. It was quiet in the room and Tina Walker stood in the middle of the room. Was she really wrong? But as a stepmother, shouldn't she be kinder to the children of her stepchildren?

Yes, she had to be like that.

Gloria Taylor would say those words today just because she had been pissed off lately. Anyway, Tina Walker was her mother and she would recognize her someday. Thinking of this, Tina Walker felt much better. Gloria Taylor listened to her for many years and she would be the same as before in several days.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 207

“You've bitten something harder, haven't you?”

Si Chengyu stayed in the hall alone when Gloria Taylor came out from the room. Hearing the sound of opening the door, Si Chengyu turned back and greeted her as usual, “Gloria.”

“Oh Mr. Si can call my name directly.” Her expression and tone were indifferent and she was not good at pretending like Si Chengyu. After all, even if he wasn't Kenny Clarke's cousin, he was the kind movie king that she adored for eight years. No one stipulated that Si Chengyu should be a good person but no matter what kind of hardship he had; Gloria Taylor could not understand what he did. Cause she did not do anything wrong and he could not be diametrically opposed to her even if he had a great contradiction with Kenny Clarke. The expression of Si Chengyu had taken place a little subtle change, which seemed to be bitter, but also helpless.

“Sorry.” Si Chengyu stopped smiling and said seriously.

“I don't accept your apology.” His apology had no sincerity and he did not even think that he had done something wrong.

“Fine.” He did not seem to care whether she accepted his apology and just nodded.

“I don't know what's going on between you and Kenny Clarke, but I know that you're a very important person in his heart and he did give you opportunities.”

Things could be seen clearly after calming down and very easy to figure out. Gloria Taylor said seriously, "I envy you so much."

Yes, she really envied Si Chengyu who was treated well by Kenny Clarke, which made her very jealous. But her words seemed to touch the reverse scale of Si Chengyu and she asked, "What?"

Gloria Taylor was about to say something when someone rushed in and came to her, "Kenny Clarke, why are you here?" Gloria Taylor surprisedly looked at the man in front of her and she thought that it was a bodyguard when he came in.

Kenny Clarke did not sleep all night and looked not good but still powerful. He did not answer Gloria Taylor but looked at her from toe to head, then showed a relaxed look and turned to look at Si Chengyu.

"You're fast!" Si Chengyu smiled. His words seemed to be that he had informed him of coming here. Gloria Taylor clearly felt that Kenny Clarke stiff and she stretched out to hold his hand but suddenly he clenched her hand as if he had eyes on his back, his palm was dry and warm, which made her feel security. Gloria Taylor looked down and in a complex mood, which was seen by Si Chengyu and he sneered, "Well, you love and trust each other very much, which made me jealous but it is difficult to say whether someone think the same as me."

"Si Chengyu, don't think I dare beat you!" Kenny Clarke said angrily.

"Of course, you dare, but I think you have to give Gloria an identity first, otherwise, she would always be a mistress." Si Chengyu looked at Gloria Taylor when he said that, "Gloria is going to be a screenwriter in the future and will she be suppressed because she is a mistress?"

His words were like a sword into Kenny Clarke's heart. It was he who asked Gloria Taylor to resign and arranged her to work in Clarke Group and it was also he who made her be a mistress. He was angrier and said, "Shut up!"

Si Chengyu laughed and his smile grew stronger.

"Chengyu."

Gloria Taylor turned back and saw Anne Taylor, who was like a bird rushed into the arms of Si Chengyu and he asked her gently, "Are you okay?"

"Yes, I'm okay." Anne Taylor nodded shyly and there was a girlish shyness in her eyes, "Oh am I dreaming now?"

"No, it's not a dream, I'm here." Si Chengyu pinched her cheek and gentler.

They made Gloria Taylor shocked and she subconsciously looked at Kenny Clarke who was indifferent. Feeling that Gloria Taylor was looking at them, Si Chengyu smiled to her but said to Kenny Clarke, "Although I think that Gloria looks like Qingning, Anne was more like her. Qingning loved you so much before and she would be happy if she knew that you married the woman who looks like her."

It was obvious that he was trying to provoke them and Gloria Taylor could see that, she said, "Not everyone is like you who just found a substitute." She said rudely, "Your love to Qingning is just like that and you touch other women with your hand that used to touch her, will she feel sick?"

Si Chengyu shouted, "Gloria Taylor!"

"Stop calling my name, it's disgusting." Gloria Taylor felt sick even if she glanced at him.

It was true that the more perfect outside and the decaying inside. Kenny Clarke said nothing and took Gloria Taylor out. She was in a bad mood when they back in the car and she tried to shake his hand off but his hand was just like the sticky candy that she could not shake off.

Then Gloria Taylor took a deep breath, "Let me go."

"No!" Kenny Clarke said indifferently.

Gloria Taylor bit his hand hard but she forgot that Kenny Clarke had a strong will and it was okay remove the bullet from his body without an anesthetic. He did not let her go so she gave up and Kenny Clarke pulled her into his arms, "Are you still angry?"

"Yes."

"Well, come on." Kenny Clarke put his hand to her lips while he said.

"Too hard."

His hand was full of bones and Kenny Clarke said, "You've bitten something harder, haven' t you?"

"....."

Kenny Clarke stunned after he said that and he was used to tease her that he let it go. And Gloria Taylor was embarrassed, she looked at Shi Ye who was driving and beat Kenny Clarke, he did not fight back and indulged her.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 208 “Carl Cook came out of the closet?”

Gloria Taylor was angry with Kenny Clarke, so she bit him very hard but his gentle expression made her feel like she had punched the cotton, which gave her an indescribable sense of powerlessness. Then she turned aside and stop talking with Kenny Clarke who was just looking at her unemotionally and it was the first time that he looked at Gloria Taylor seriously since it had been exposed yesterday until now. And her psychological capacity and recovery were faster than he thought, which gave him a strong sense of frustration. Gloria Taylor was too strong and independent, which meant that she was not too dependent on him. Maybe he was wrong all the time.

He grew up with Si Chengyu and the feelings between them were really deep. Kenny Clarke investigated Si Chengyu when he was the hot search but he trusted Si in heart and clearly knew that Si Chengyu would not do something because of confusion. It was just a beginning and what happened later was what he expected. He did not take the initiative to question Si, he wanted to see what would happen next and he guessed that Si Chengyu would use Gloria Taylor against him but he did not expect that Si was so ruthless. He thought that he could deal with Si properly even if Gloria Taylor had been used but now, he found that he could deal with everything properly but except her, as if no matter what he did, he didn't think he couldn't deal with it well.

Gloria Taylor realized that he was looking at her, she sipped her lips and turned to look at him. At this moment, Kenny took her hand and his face was indifferent as usual but his jaw was tense, which showed that he was a little nervous.

“Mr. Clarke, Mrs. Clarke, we're here.” Shi Ye reported.

Gloria Taylor pulled her hand out of his hand, "I have to go." She glanced at Kenny Clarke and then walked into the villa first. Shi Ye noticed that the relationship between Kenny Clarke and Gloria Taylor was getting worse since the matter was exposed. He got out of the car but found Kenny Clarke was still sitting inside and he called him carefully, "Mr. Clarke....." Kenny Clarke raised his hand and motioned Shi to stop talking, then Shi Ye turned away.

Just one night that Gloria Taylor did not come back and she had a strange feeling when she stepped into the villa again, as if a generation had passed. She went back her room to change clothes and then glanced over the blogs. The explosive point was attractive and especially with Kenny Clarke and Si Chengyu, who made the topic more popular but it would be counterproductive if this topic pressed down all other news and topics. But she was stunned when she saw the newest topic.

#Carl Cook announced that he was a gay#

What? Carl Cook was a gay?

After a while, Gloria Taylor came downstairs with her phone to find Kenny Clarke but was told that he was in the study room and she just smelled a strong smell of smoke when she came in.

She choked and coughed. Kenny Clarke who was smoking in the front of window immediately put out the cigar in hand when he saw her. And it was the first time that Gloria Taylor had seen him smoke.

He asked, "What's wrong?"

"Did Carl Cook come out of the closet?" Gloria Taylor asked him but suddenly realized that maybe he could not understand it and then explained, "I mean....."

"I know." Kenny Clarke interrupted her and said, "I asked them to make the topic."

"The topic of Carl Cook was a gay?"

"Yes."

"..." Gloria Taylor was speechless.

Kenny Clarke turned to the back of the desk and continued to explain, "It's just to get the netizens to shift their sight and then I'll clean him up."

His tone was calm and Gloria Taylor asked after silence, "Does Carl Cook agree this?"

Hearing that, Kenny Clarke stunned and said after pondering for a moment, "He had no choice."

Although she knew that what he did was to cover up for her, she still could not help but sympathize with Carl Cook who was unwary in making friends. At this time, her phone suddenly rang and she said, "It's Carl Cook."

"Well." Kenny Clarke directly took her phone and hung up the call without any hesitation and guilt, which made Gloria Taylor annoyed and she said after taking a deep breath, "Kenny, would you never be kind as long as it was good for you? whether it was your friends or relatives, right?"

The atmosphere in the room froze for a moment, Kenny Clarke suddenly became gloomy and he said, "Is that how I am in your heart?"

"What else?" Gloria Taylor sneered. She was not very sad but still felt bad in heart. Kenny Clarke sipped his lips and looked dangerous, she thought that he would lose temper or leave alone but he said in the end, "It will not happen again." his said calmly and peacefully as usual but the firmness in his words made her moved. It won't happen again? Would he stop using her or making her embarrassed? The suspicion in her eyes was so obvious that made Kenny Clarke angry and he directly got her in his arms and kissed her. Being awake all night was not because he was busy but because she was not here. He underestimated the importance of Gloria Taylor in his heart.

.....

As soon as the news that Carl Cook came out of the closet was out, the major media rushed to report and the topic was getting more popular. Then Gloria Taylor saw a note that Edith Hall sent on WeChat, "Damn the man."

So, Gloria Taylor sent her back "It's fake and Carl Cook will clarify soon."

Then Edith Hall texted back, "Gay love is real love. How about being together with me?"

"Are you crazy?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 209 "The wedding ceremony."

Then Edith Hall sent an 'indifferent' emoji to Gloria Taylor, "I'm serious, anyway, you're single."

Gloria Taylor just realized that it was the name of Kenny Clarke and Anne Taylor on the marriage certificate and she never saw the certificate since she married Kenny Clarke, so she did not know whose name on it. And the photo of the certificate was sent to Anne Taylor by Si Chengyu. Anne, who was the victim, had done many crazy and dirty things before. However, no matter how messy Anne Taylor's life was, Gloria Taylor was destined to be the mistress as long as Anne Taylor was the legal wife of Kenny Clarke.

After a while, Edith noticed that she had said something wrong and then tried to explain, "Well, I mean....."

"I'm okay." Gloria Taylor comforted her and then she hung up the call to find Kenny Clarke who did not go to company but was busy with the things about her. At the first day, Carl Cook came out of the closet, next day, two superstars announced their romance. It was the third day and there was no one to discussed about Gloria Taylor. Those explosive news were all about the stars of Sheng Ding Media and Gloria Taylor clearly knew that it was arranged by Kenny Clarke. The news was down and it was time to deal with the things about that marriage certificate.

Anne Taylor was hard these days and had been closed at home by Mayo Clarke and even was not allowed to see Si Chengyu. Mayo Taylor was a rigorous person and he knew Anne's temperament and she would certainly talk nonsense in front of the media if let her go. Mayo Taylor just did not want to provoke Clarke family anymore.

.....

The door was not closed firmly and Gloria Taylor gently pushed open but just heard the roar of Kenny Clarke, "Do you think I know nothing about the thing that year? What evil things did you do so that you have to

please Mayo Taylor? And now you want to butt in the things about my marriage certificate."

There was only a small lamp was on in the study. He stood in the shadow and his voice was indifferent. Suddenly he turned back to look at Gloria Taylor who was standing at the door. Then he hung up the phone directly. She came to him, "I'm here to ask about the marriage certificate."

Kenny Clarke pressed his anger and said gently, "You don't have to worry about that."

"I just want to know the details." Her thoughts were a little complicated now but she had feelings on him in heart. She was glad to know that they did not have a marriage certificate, which meant that they were not legal couples. Therefore, she could leave him easily if she wanted. Kenny Clarke was an unfathomable dangerous man and at the beginning when she was with him, she had a consciousness that she would get nothing. However, she got a leeway suddenly...

Kenny Clarke stared at her, which made Gloria Taylor feel guilty, as if he had seen through her mind. So, she twisted to the side with a guilty conscience, "Well, forget it."

"We'll have a wedding ceremony after dealing with this." Kenny Clarke said calmly and his voice went through her ears.

A wedding ceremony?

Gloria Taylor was shocked, "What?"

"We haven't had a wedding ceremony, during this time, you can think about where will we spend our honeymoon. It's okay both at home and abroad."

His stone was tough and there was no chance for her to refuse but she said finally, "Let's just play it by ear."

She had no more interests in such things, which could be found by Kenny Clarke. Although she did not make a scene with him or be sad, it was obviously that she did not care much about their stuffs as before. And at the same time, Gloria Taylor could feel that he was angrier.

.....

Gloria Taylor did not have to go to work and go out, just focusing on writing her script. Kenny Clarke went out in the next morning and she did not ask where he was going. After a while, she was a little tired and went downstairs to get a glass of water as well as turned on the TV. As soon as she turned on the TV, she saw Anne Taylor, who was being interviewed by reporters and looked haggard. But Anne Taylor looked good a few days ago. What happened to her?

"It's me that took the photo of the marriage certificate and uploaded it."

"I just want to be in the showbiz and to be popular."

"The marriage certificate is fake."

"Gloria Taylor is his legal wife and I just want to make the explosive points."

Anne Taylor said that with a stiff expression and one of the reporters asked, "Excuse me, Miss Taylor, why would you take the initiative to

admit that the marriage certificate is fake and are you forced by someone?"

Anne Taylor screamed out, "No! it was me that forged the marriage certificate and took the picture! Gloria Taylor is my sister and it's all my fault."

Other reporters asked some questions too but Gloria Taylor was not very concerned about it. she focused on Anne Taylor and thought about something. As she knew, Anne Taylor would never think that she was wrong but she clarified in the front of the media, which must be arranged by Kenny Clarke. So, what did he do to make her so frightened? Gloria Taylor switched several programs and it was all live interviews of Anne Taylor. Then she played an old movie. Kenny came back when she saw half the movie. He walked straight to her and pushed her bangs aside to kiss her but Gloria Taylor dodged subconsciously, then Kenny Clarke kissed her deeply and said tenderly, "Let's try the wedding dress tomorrow."

He held her in his arms while saying and Gloria Taylor moved back, "I'm a little busy cause my script is not finished."

"It's ok to write it after we come back."

"No, I happened to be inspired."

Kenny's expression became sharp. He held her chin and seemed that he had endured to the extreme, "Gloria Taylor, try to refuse me again?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 210

"Gloria, would you love to be with me?"

Gloria Taylor slightly slanted head and said firmly, "I'll not go."

Kenny Clarke was surprised and she took his hand away from her chin, "Don't always pinch my chin, it's painful"

Her rejection was obvious and Kenny Clarke asked seriously, "What do you want to do?"

"I want to write my script and I'd been inspired lately." She pushed him away and walked upstairs. Gloria Taylor had not been out for several days since her picture was exposed and she could not work in Sheng Ding Media, so what she could do now was concentrated on the script. Seeing her go upstairs, Kenny Clarke clenched his fist.

.....

The news of Gloria Taylor was gone because of the means of Kenny Clarke and there was no shortage of such news in the entertainment, which was easy to be forgotten if the explosive points weakened and that was why so many stars buy headlines for being popular. But what surprised to Gloria Taylor was that Si Chengyu sent a blog to explain why they had dinner together. He made up a reason to justify and everything became calm. But it was those netizens who calmed, her real life was still tough.

Edith Hall invited her out after a week and there was a cold war between her and Kenny Clarke for wedding since last time. Kenny Clarke was very busy with work and Gloria Taylor was busy with her script. Although they ate and slept together, there was no communication. However, Kenny Clarke arranged the driver and bodyguard for Gloria Taylor as soon as he knew that she was going to go out. She refused subconsciously, "No, thanks, I'm just going to find Edith."

She trembled when she said and then walked out. The bodyguards guarded in the side and dared not say anything. Kenny Clarke took a deep breath and said, "What did I say just now?"

His words were almost squeezed out one by one, which frightened them and they responded, "Yes, sir."

Then they ran out of the house, as if there was a ghost chasing them. Gloria Taylor heard the sound of footsteps when she just walked out of the villa. A black car parked in front of her and a bodyguard immediately opened the door, "Mrs. Clarke, please!"

Apart from the bodyguard who opened the door for her, the others also gathered around, which was like that they invited her to get in the car but actually was like that they were afraid of her running away. It made Gloria Taylor laugh.

"Well, you can leave now. I'll get into the car." Gloria Taylor bent to get into the car when she said.

"..." They knew that Mrs. Clarke had seen through everything.

.....

She planned to hang out with Edith Hall but was followed by such a large group of bodyguards, which was surprised to Edith Hall, "Oh my god, are you the Empress Dowager who needed to be protected when went out?"

Gloria Taylor turned back to look at them and they all looked away. She sighed, "Well, stop joking, it's Kenny Clarke who is crazy."

With a group of bodyguards, they could only find a restaurant to eat something and also ordered a table of dishes for bodyguards in the

lobby. Then they ate in a terrible hurry as soon as they sat down. At that moment, Edith Hall looked in the door seam and asked Gloria Taylor to change clothes, then took her away quietly. It was not convenient for them to shop when being followed by the bodyguards. After a while, they ran out from the back door of the restaurant and went to the night market behind the high school. They roasted mutton at a roadside stall, eating and chatting.

"Sometimes I miss high school."

"Why? Edith Hall wiped the oil from her mouth with a tissue and asked.

Gloria Taylor smiled, "It was simple."

In addition to school, she was the invisible person at home, which she thought it was good now.

Hearing that, Edith Hall threw the lamb kebabs into the trash can and said, "I don't miss high school"

Gloria Taylor was about to ask her when someone came to them.

"Gloria." It was a man and his voice was familiar but she could not remember for a while, then she turned back and she was surprised, it was Colin Hall that she had not seen for a long time. As soon as he saw Gloria Taylor, he smiled and ran over the crowd to her, "It's you!" Edith Hall directly blocked in front of Gloria Taylor and asked, "Why are you here?"

The night market was not in the bustling area and the things were cheap but he was here, which was obviously no coincidence.

"Well, you're here too." Colin Hall was surprised to see Edith Hall here.

They were relatives but Edith Hall could not remember what kind of relatives did they have and occasionally met each other in the banquet or party. Anyway, they did not know much about each other. Edith Hall was tired of Anne Taylor who was Colin Hall's ex-girlfriend, of course she disliked Colin Hall either and she questioned, "I'm asking you, why are you here?"

Maybe because Gloria Taylor was silence, Colin Hall explained, "I just saw you in the restaurant and I'm here now."

Edith Hall questioned again, "What do you want to do?"

Colin Hall just ignored her and said to Gloria Taylor, "Gloria, I have something to say."

"What?" Gloria Taylor looked at him indifferently and she did not think that he had something to say. Colin Hall looked at Edith Hall, as if signaled her to move away but she didn't.

"Well, forgot it." Gloria Taylor was going to take Edith Hall away after saying it.

"Wait a moment, please." Colin Hall said hurriedly, "Gloria, would you love to be with me?"

Gloria Taylor, "..."

Edith Hall, "..."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 211 Who Were You To Talk To Me?

Gloria Taylor and Edith Hall looked at each other, speechless.

Gloria Taylor had not seen Colin Hall for a long time. Now, once he bumped into her, he said something sick.

"What's going on?" Edith Hall pinched Gloria Taylor's arm and asked in a low voice.

She shook her head, "I don't know."

She used to like Colin Hall. Her heart would skip a beat whenever she saw him.

But now, the spark in her heart was gone. She didn't like him anymore.

Colin Hall was not going to give up. He ran to Gloria Taylor blocking her way.

"Gloria, we've known each other for so many years. You know what kind of person I am." Colin Hall stuttered. He seemed to consider his latter words.

Gloria Taylor came out to have fun today, but Colin Hall's clingy behavior irritated her.

She took a deep breath and pulled her hair back, "I don't know what kind of person you are. What I know is, if you have something to say, you can go to Anne Taylor. She's your girlfriend." she said coldly.

"She is not my girlfriend. We broke up." Colin Hall denied it.

"Oh, so you broke up with her and now, you come to me? Do I look like I will fancy a second-hand?" she smirked and mercilessly rejected him.

"Gloria!" Colin Hall frowned deeply. He could hardly believe that Gloria Taylor could say such thing.

"Sorry. I'm in a bad mood right now, but I don't think what I said is wrong." Gloria Taylor smiled at him, "Do you anything else to say?"

"Gloria, I know we have come misunderstandings, but I know you and Kenny Clarke are not married. If you're willing to leave him and come back to me, I—"

Before he could finish, a man who appeared from the roadside punched him in the face.

He was unprepared, so he fell flat and made a loud banging sound on the ground.

Gloria Taylor and Edith Hall were startled.

"Colin Hall?" Gloria Taylor called out before she looked up to see who the man was.

The tall man was Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke stood a few steps away from Gloria Taylor. His face was flat, eyebrows locked, and his demeanor was cold as ice.

After a moment, she asked, "Why are you here?"

Edith Hall was less familiar with Kenny Clarke compared to Gloria Taylor. Since Kenny Clarke was mean to strangers, Edith Hall crossed her arm to expel the cold and took a few steps back.

This time, Colin Hall who just been punched to the ground stood up and frowned at Kenny Clarke, "Kenny Clarke?"

They were now at the corner of a night market with dim lights and only a few people passing by. Not many people noticed the situation here.

Kenny Clarke coldly glanced at Colin Hall, "Shut up."

His cold tone managed to shut him up. Colin Hall immediately stopped talking.

But, on a second thought, Gloria Taylor was also here. If he was that intimidated, he would lose his face.

Colin Hall raised his head and said, "What are you so proud about? Gloria has nothing to do with you now. Why do you care?"

Gloria Taylor secretly prayed for Colin Hall in her heart.

Although she occasionally argued with Kenny Clarke, but she would never challenge him when he was in rage.

Colin Hall should have stopped talking and ran for his life

Kenny Clarke raised his eyebrows and sneered with arrogance and disdain, "Who are you to talk to me?"

"Hello, are you Gloria Taylor?"

Suddenly, someone behind them asked out of blue.

That voice attracted their attention.

Gloria Taylor turned her head and saw the girl. She looked like a high school student.

The girl glanced at Gloria Taylor and threw her cup of milk tea on her, "Bitch, you're just a third wheel and you still have the nerve to be so ruthless. You will get what you deserve!"

Gloria Taylor froze when she heard that.

Kenny Clarke quickly pulled her to his direction to avoid the milk tea.

The girl's voice garnered people's attention.

People started coming to their way, Edith Hall quickly responded and said to Gloria Taylor, "Go!"

Gloria Taylor glanced at Edith Hall. She remembered that Edith Hall was not a rising star. If people saw her going out with Edith Hall, it would taint her reputation.

"Let's go separate ways." Gloria Taylor said to her.

Kenny Clarke saw through the situation. He gave her a look, grabbed her hand, and walked to the nearest road.

The road was wide. Kenny Clarke parked his car there.

He opened the door and stuffed her in. then, he opened the car on other side of the car and started to drive.

Before she could fasten her seatbelt, Kenny Clarke drove the car in a high speed.

"Ah!" Gloria Taylor screamed. She tried to balanced herself and shouted, "Drive slowly!"

But, obviously it didn't work. Kenny Clarke was even more excited. Instead of slowing down, he sped up.

Gloria Taylor was dizzy with the turbulence. She spoke intermittently, "Ken... Kenny, I feel like vomiting..."

She ate a lot before and now, she was nauseous.

This time, Kenny Clarke slowed down and stopped.

Gloria Taylor opened the car to go down, but Kenny Clarke thought that she was going to run. He stretched out his long arm to grab her. Then, he bowed and kissed her lips.

He kissed her hard and deep making her lips tingle.

But, she was really sick now.

Gloria Taylor pushed him back a few times, but he was way too strong and the space was limited. She couldn't stretch her hands not feet.

Kenny Clarke held her tightly. He wouldn't stop kissing her.

She failed to push him away too.

Finally, she couldn't hold it anymore. She vomited inside the car.

His arm on her waist stiffened.

But, Kenny Clarke didn't push her away. Instead, he put his hand on her back and patted her slowly.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 212 You're the Only One I Had

She ate a little too much tonight. Now, she vomited badly and the smell was foul.

She couldn't smell it, but Kenny Clarke could.

He just frowned slightly. When she finished throwing up, he took a paper towel and wiped it up for her. Then, he took a bottled water inside the car and handed it to her.

"Get off the car." Kenny Clarke said calmly.

He opened the car door and got off the car. He took off his coat and sweater that were stained by Gloria Taylor's vomit and left only a thin shirt.

Gloria Taylor's clothes on the other hand was clean.

When she got off the car, the cold winter wind blew over. She felt refreshed.

She turned to look at Kenny Clarke who was wearing a thin shirt. She couldn't help asking, "Aren't you cold?"

When she asked, Kenny Clarke turned to look at her.

She had just vomited. Her eyes were wet and slightly red. Her face was pale and so was her lips. Poor Gloria Taylor looked pitiful.

He was about say, "What do you think?", but instead, he said, "I'm not cold."

Gloria Taylor was mentally preparing herself to listen to his harsh words and planning to reply him with, "You deserve it.", but he said that he was not cold.

The man was no ordinary. The temperature at the moment was obviously below zero, but he was only wearing think shirt and said that he was not cold.

But, he was not lying. Her whole body was shivering, but Kenny Clarke didn't react to the cold at all.

The car was dirty. Gloria Taylor and Kenny Clarke went home by taxi.

He let his bodyguard drove the car home for him.

Back home, Kenny Clarke went to the study to take a bath and Gloria Taylor went to the bedroom, also to take a bath.

When she came out of the bathroom, Kenny Clarke was already wearing robe while sitting on the sofa near the window.

The lamps in the room wasn't turned on. A yellow floor lamp beside Kenny Clarke was the only source of light inside the room. It almost looked like a halo hanging over him making him look gentle.

But, no one knew him better than Gloria Taylor.

His gentleness was merely an illusion.

Gloria Taylor walked toward him and was about to sit down beside him.

She was reluctant though. When she approached him, he suddenly pulled her into his arms.

He sipped his wine and brought his mouth closer to hers, "Take a sip."

Gloria Taylor frowned and pushed him away, "No, I don't want to." she didn't want to drink or eat anything after washing.

Kenny Clarke wouldn't take no for an answer. He pressed his lips to hers, hooked it and poured the wine into her mouth.

She was caught off guard and almost choked.

He caressed her hair gently soothing her.

After she managed to calm down, she threw her fists on his chest.

Kenny Clarke reached out and caught her little fists. He slightly dropped his eyelids looking indifferent, "Is he the reason why you bail on your guard?"

He said it without prologue. She was confused for a moment before she realized what he was saying.

"What do you mean?" did he say that she dumped her bodyguard only to meet Colin Hall?

He looked up and looked at her deeply, "Do you want to leave me?"

"What are you talking about?!" Gloria Taylor frowned, "I don't understand what you're saying."

"You don't want to take wedding photos and you don't want to marry me." when he talked about this, he still maintained his poker face, but his voice sounded tense.

"I explained to you before. I—"

Kenny Clarke didn't want to listen to her explanation at all. He knew what was in her heart.

He hooked her waist closer to him and the wine glass fell to the ground. The floor was covered with carpet. The glass was not broken, but the wine spilled on all over the place.

Kenny Clarke looked at her sitting on his lap. He held her waist and legs and brought her to the bed. They finally lied down together.

Gloria Taylor gasped for air and asked, "Are you and Anne divorced?"

"Hm." his forehead was sweaty and his breath was heavy.

They were not fit to have a child now.

After she thought about it, she fell asleep.

Kenny Clarke got off the bed and took a warm towel to wipe Gloria Taylor's body.

He lowered his eyes and moved softly as if she was a precious work of art.

After wiping her body, he parted the bangs on her forehead and gently planted a kiss on it. He said in a very low voice, "You're the only one I have."

Gloria Taylor seemed to hear this. She lifted her heavy eyebrows and saw the blurry figure in front of her. She knew that it was Kenny Clarke.

She was so sleepy that she couldn't even raise her hand, but she could feel another hand held hers. She felt safe and then, she went back to sleep.

Kenny Clarke sat on the bed while staring at her for a long time. Finally, he put her hand back under the sheet.

The next day when she woke up, she found out that other side of the bed was empty.

She stretched out her hand and felt that the bed was cold. Kenny Clarke had got up for quite a while.

She sat up and leaned against the bed. She started counting her safe days with her eyes closed.

It didn't seem right. So, she probably needed to take a medicine.

She hadn't thought about having a child just yet.

In addition to her unstable relationship with Kenny Clarke right now, she still had a lot of things to do.

She was only 22 and her life had just begun. She didn't have a good mother and she may also be an unqualified daughter.

Even if she wanted a child now, she wouldn't know how to properly take care of it.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 213 Had Our Own Child

Gloria Taylor remembered that she bought a contraceptive medicine.

She changed her clothes and squatted down in front of the drawer. When she found the medicine, she heard the door creaked open.

She was holding the medicine bottle when Kenny Clarke pushed the open and came in.

She reacted quickly and quietly hid the bottle behind her, "You're home?"

She thought that Kenny Clarke was out, but it turned out that he was still at home.

"What are you looking for?" Kenny Clarke walked toward her slowly.

She hid the bottle behind her as she stood up, "My throat is little uncomfortable. I'm looking for some medicine for it."

His eyes were sharp, but his tone was both indifferent and normal, "The medicine cabinet is not there."

"Hm." Gloria Taylor panicked.

But, Kenny Clarke walked past her to the side, "I'll take the medicine for you."

She was surprised and relieved at the same time.

Just then, Kenny Clarke walked in front of her, but he suddenly turned around and stretched out his hand to take the medicine she hid behind her back.

He was fast. He didn't give any chance for her to react. Now, he robbed the bottle off her hand.

"You—" Gloria Taylor shouted for she was annoyed, but his gloomy face silenced her.

He held the medicine bottle tightly and asked, "What is this?"

He looked at her straight in the eye. His stare was so tense and it looked like it could explode at any moment.

She gulped as she looked around and whispered, "It's a contraceptive pills."

"Louder." He said hoarsely.

"I said it's contraceptive! Can't you hear me?" she shouted.

He tightened his grip on the bottle until his veins were showing. The bottle was nearly crushed.

Gloria Taylor reached out, "Give it to me."

Kenny Clarke sipped his lips and threw the bottle in his hand.

He was furious. His breathing got heavy and in a distressed voice he asked, "Gloria Taylor, you don't want to bear my child, do you?"

"No. I don't think I want to get pregnant now." She bit her lips and stepped back.

"You don't want to try your wedding dress, you don't want to marry me, and you don't want to bear my child. You just don't want to be with me do you?" he asked coldly. His voice was so cold that it sent chills down her spine.

"It's not like that." she retorted, aloud.

"So, why are you taking these medicines?" Kenny Clarke looked at her grimly. His nerve twitched. It looked like that his was running out of patience.

"It's not that I don't want to bear your child. I think that now is not a good time."

"You will bear it sooner or later. What's the difference?"

"If I'm pregnant now, I may not be able to work for a year or two."

"You're only 22. You can still work after the child is born."

"....." if she kept talking, she feared that she might lose her argument to Kenny Clarke.

She pulled her hairs back and said irritable, "Can't you respect my decisions? Why do you have to decide everything? I also have my own opinion and plans. These are all—" negotiable.

"Your plan does not include having our own child."

"I have just told you—"

"I understand." He sneered and turned around to walk outside.

But, before he walked out, he didn't forget to pick the medicine bottle he smashed on the ground.

Was he afraid that she might take the birth control pills?

She felt funny.

Kenny Clarke was so angry that he could explode, but he still took the medicine.

Kenny Clarke took the bottle away. So, she had go downstairs to eat and went out to buy the medicine after breakfast.

Gloria Taylor planned to go out after breakfast.

But, when she walked to the door, a guard stopped her, "Young Lady, where are you going?"

She didn't think much about it. She just blurted out, "I'm going shopping. I don't need you to follow me. I can go by myself."

However, after she finished talking the guard didn't step aside.

She frowned. Her face was heavy, "What are you doing?"

The guard replied with a straight face, "the young master has ordered if the young lady wanted to go out, she had to wait for him until he came back and she could go out together with him."

"Kenny Clarke ordered that?" Gloria Taylor felt that she heard it wrong.

"Yes."

Kenny Clarke was limiting her freedom. He even forbid her to go out.

She bit her lips and took her phone out to call Kenny Clarke, "What's wrong with you, Kenny? Why won't you let me out?"

His tone was calm compared to her cold and sharp voice, "I have something to do outside now. Wait for me. I'll accompany you."

"Who wants you to accompany me? I'm not unable to walk!"

"Be obedient, will you."

"Oh, shut your crap!" recently, their relationships had not been harmonious. Kenny Clarke would act cold all day and Gloria Taylor was not in her best mood as well. She couldn't help snorting some harsh words out.

Did he plan to restrict her freedom and treat her as a pet?

"I'll be back soon." he was so calm that she couldn't trace any anger at all.

Gloria Taylor hung up the phone first.

The guards know that she just called Kenny Clarke. When they heard what Gloria Taylor was saying, they bowed their head and pretended not to hear anything.

She was the only one who dared talking to the young master like that.

The weather was already very cold, but when Kenny Clarke came in in a formal suit, his demeanor was colder.

When Aunt Hu saw him coming back, she quickly greeted him, "Young Master."

He waved at her and motioned her to leave.

Aunt Hu knew that their relationship was not good recently. She was worried when she was leaving. She looked back at them every so often.

Until Aunt Hu's shadow disappeared, Kenny Clarke sat down beside Gloria Taylor.

He reached out his hand to hold her, "Where do you want to go? I'll accompany you."

Gloria Taylor took her hand back and said sarcastically, "When are you going to let me go out?"

He was embarrassed, but soon he eased down and said, "It's better for you not to go out for this time being."

"Are you afraid that I will go out to buy contraceptives?" Gloria Taylor was not stupid. He took her medicine this morning and when she was about to go out, the guard stopped her.

She had to admit that Kenny Clarke was really decisive and cruel sometimes.

His eyes flickered, "Since you know it, you should be obedient."

"What if I don't?" she squinted at him provocatively.

"Then, I have to use my own method to make you obedient." He said casually, nothing strange in his tone.

But, when she heard it, she felt like losing her temper.

He must be determined to let her get pregnant!

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 214 "He only did what she requested."

Gloria Taylor began to remain within doors and Kenny Clarke went to work in Clarke Group every morning and back home with documents to accompany her at afternoon. In fact, Gloria always showed a poker face to him when he came home. They either kept silent or quarrel. However, when quarreled, only Gloria provoked Kenny while Kenny never cared what she did nor said.

"Aunt Hu said that you didn't eat at lunch?" Kenny Clarke came in and went straight to Gloria Taylor who was focusing on writing script, as if she did not hear his words. Kenny Clarke was angry and closed her laptop, saying with a warning tone, "Gloria Taylor!"

Gloria tried to move his hand away but she could not and then looked at him, "Come on, I haven't finished yet."

But he did not move away his hands and said indifferently, "Did you hear me?"

"I am not feeling to eat." She went to sit on the sofa which was farthest from him. Kenny Clarke sipped his lips and his eyes shrank tightly, as if he was enduring or ready to burst. Both of them were suffering recently and Gloria was indifferent to Kenny while he did not let her go outside, neither of them were winner. After a while, Kenny Clarke compromised, "Let's go for a walk?"

Gloria Taylor refused him directly, "No."

Kenny took a deep breath and said, "It's not up to you."

He said fiercely, which frightened Gloria Taylor and she trembled subconsciously. Seeing this, Kenny Clarke was more annoyed and went out.

Aunt Hu carried a tray came over and there was a bowl of porridge with a few dishes in the tray. Seeing Kenny Clarke looked bad, she asked, "Did you quarrel again?"

Kenny Clarke pinched his brows and said with clenched teeth, "She just want to piss me off."

Aunt Hu rarely saw he was so emotional, which surprised her and she laughed. She served Kenny and his mother when she was young in Clarke family and it could be said that she watched him grow up. But Kenny was sent abroad because of the kidnapping case and then she left Clarke family but she had been concerned about him. Kenny Clarke was

gentle and polite when he was a kid and was spoiled by his elders. She could not believe that the indifferent man in front of her was Kenny Clarke when he found her on the other days before. Aunt Hu persuaded him, "Mrs. Clarke is an independent person and also a little bit stubborn, so she is not happy that you keep her at home."

She noticed his expression when she said but could not tell whether he listened to her. Kenny Clarke was a person that always thought a lot in mind. He suddenly said, "She would leave if I don't do that."

"What happened? Where is she going?" Aunt Hu was confused.

Although there were contradictions between them, Aunt Hu could feel that they still cared about each other. And then Kenny did not say too much.

Gloria Taylor was a stubborn person and she could not tolerate any flaws in a relationship. Kenny indulged Si Chengyu so much that Gloria was involved in so badly, which made her think that he used her and let her be surrounded by gossip. However, it was the truth and Kenny could not deny it.

Si Chengyu was abnormal and plus the words that Mayo Taylor had said, if the case of his mother was related to Manley Clarke, so as her son, Si Chengyu would have something to do with the thing happened that year. Kenny Clarke had anticipated that it would have an impact on Gloria Taylor but the important information would be missed if he stopped immediately. In the end, he decided to find out the case about his mother. Sometimes he wished that Gloria Taylor could be a little more innocent, so that she would be inseparable from him and he could put right before she found out even if he did something wrong. However, during this time, the series of her reactions and actions were proving that she had the thought to leave but he would not let her go.

As long as he thought that he could not see her when he returned home, he felt that he was in an ice cellar. He thought for a long time but did not even come up with a workable solution and there were other men who was chasing Gloria Taylor outside. Kenny had no idea, which was like a traveler on the verge of death. Suddenly he got an idea that she would never leave him as long as she was pregnant. Gloria Taylor did not get much love from her parents and relatives since she was kid, she certainly would not let her kids to be as the same as herself and would give her children a complete family. Therefore, she would not leave him as long as they had children. Kenny Clarke was indecisive when he looked at her more and more indifferent eyes but he would get his mind fixed again when he thought about the children.

"Kenny." Gloria Taylor called him.

He stunned and felt it might be hallucinating cause she did not take the initiative to talk to him during this time. Kenny did not turn back and Gloria said again, "Didn't you just say you are taking me out for a walk this afternoon?"

Kenny Clarke turned back and saw her standing by the door, then he nodded and said, "Okay."

"Wait a minute, I'm going to change my clothes." Gloria Taylor said indifferently and smiled triumphantly after going back room, then she took out her phone and called Edith Hall, "I just said to Kenny, so where do we meet?"

Edith Hall pondered for a moment and said, "We need to pretend to meet by chance and we can go supermarket, the mall or cinema."

"Okay." Gloria Taylor had been holding back at home and she felt so bad. And Kenny Clarke even did not let Edith come in to see her. Gloria did

not know whether she should admire his vigilance or pity herself but the only good thing was that Kenny Clarke only did what she requested.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 215 Spoke up, Even If It Started a Fight

If Gloria Taylor wanted the stars in the sky, Kenny Clarke would try to pick them for her. She had no about it at all.

With his ability, it was possible that he could really pick the stars for her.

She laughed mockingly at the thought.

After changing her clothes, she saw Aunt Hu.

When Aunt Hu met her gaze, she smiled, "You should eat before you go. Even if you're going out to eat, you haven't eaten anything all morning. You better eat a little for your stomach."

Kenny Clarke asked her to bring the food back to the kitchen once she served it.

Recently, Gloria Taylor had a poor appetite. Aunt Hu, however, still advised her to eat.

She was in doubt. She knew that Aunt Hu's cooking skill was superb. Everything she cooked was delicious and it suited to her likings as well.

"Okay." looking at Aunt Hu's concerned eyes, she nodded for she didn't want to refuse her kind gesture.

Gloria Taylor went to the dining room while Kenny Clarke waited for her in the living room.

She rarely had an appetite. So, she couldn't help moving her chopstick and started to eat.

Aunt Hu smiled when she saw the young lady finally had the appetite to eat.

Aunt Hu sat down opposite her and looked at her with a gentle expression. She said, "Young Master was gentle and polite when he was a child. Everyone liked him. Later, after a big incident, he changed. He was a good person at heart, but sometimes, he was confused and did something bad. Don't keep it in your heart. You should speak up, even though it means fight."

"The cold man is actually soft-hearted." Aunt Hu added while seemingly thought of something from the past. Her tone was colored with emotion.

Gloria Taylor stopped eating. She could feel her eyes heated up.

It seemed that no one had said such words to her before.

Edith Hall cared about her, but she feared Kenny Clarke. She only helped her cursing at Kenny Clarke and that was all.

Aunt Hu met Kenny Clarke since he was only a small child, so she loved him most naturally. When she looked at him, it was like she was looking at her own child.

Her words hit too close to home.

When others looked at him, they would always look at him as the young master of the Clarke family, Kenny Clarke. No matter what he did, good or bad, people would think that Gloria Taylor should put up with it.

Aunt Hu was the only one to ever say the opposite. She treated them as two ordinary young people in love and earnestly comforted her.

Gloria Taylor nodded, "I understand, Aunt Hu."

She knew that Kenny Clare was not a bad person by nature. She also knew his hidden softness and that he was good to people he cared about.

However, she couldn't compromise easily over the thing he did this time.

Human was weak. Once they compromised, they would compromise again for the second time.

This matter was a matter of principle.

Although Kenny Clarke suffered great changes, but he grew up as the sole heir of the Clarke family. He was loved by all and he naturally developed a conceited nature.

He was dominant and people should follow what had been decided, no matter right or wrong.

She couldn't spoil him like this.

This time, she would fight until the end.

However, she was curious about little Kenny Clarke, "Aunt Hu, tell me more about Kenny when he was a child."

"The little young master was so adorable. Master Clarke would bring him along to every banquet like he was his pride. The little girls would swarm around him, so did the boys."

When she heard Aunt Hu talking, she could hardly believe that little Kenny Clarke was adorable and even attractive to the little girls. Now, Kenny Clarke grew up to be a man who could freeze others to death by a glance.

Time was a thief.

It stole people's happiness and youth.

Aunt Hu couldn't stop talking about the little young master. Gloria Taylor found her story amusing too.

She clearly agreed to eat a little for her stomach, but it turned out she spent the whole hour.

When she came out of the dining room, she found Kenny Clarke sitting on the sofa with his eyes closed.

His elbow was on the armrest on the sofa and his chin was only his palm. His chin was covered in newly grown beard, but it was not obvious.

His face was really gaunt.

Gloria Taylor hadn't really seen him recently. Now, after taking a closer look, she realized that he lost weight. He looked sharper and colder.

Maybe, she stared at him way too focused that she suddenly woke the napping man.

Kenny Clarke was confused for a short moment. He quickly sat up and came back to his senses, "Have you eaten?"

She nodded her head.

When they finally set off, Gloria Taylor realized that Kenny Clarke didn't bring a guard with them.

He asked her while starting the car, "Where do you want to go?"

She thought for a moment and said, "Let's go and have a look around."

"Hm." he replied with his face unchanged.

Then, Kenny Clarke took her directly to Jin Ding.

The car stopped at the entrance of the building. Then, she sent a message to Edith Hall, "Jin Ding."

Edith Hall replied her with multiple dots. She was apparently speechless as well.

When she texted her best friend, she suddenly felt a shadow approaching. She turned her head and saw Kenny Clarke leaning over to help her untie her seatbelt.

He looked at the seatbelt and untied it for her without looking at her phone.

She heaved a sigh of relief while holding her phone out of the car.

The parking lot was on the building's opposite. They had to cross the road to go in.

She looked left and right and found no cars passing by. She went ahead to cross the road.

She walked a little fast. Kenny Clarke paced up to catch up with her. He seemed to feel something and looked around. He was a black car running out of control and rushed toward Gloria Taylor.

Kenny Clarke was alert, but he had no time to think. His body reacted faster than his brain.

When he was two or three steps behind her, he pulled her into his arms and in panic, they fell to the ground.

The car sped pasts them and crashed into the guardrail.

"There's an accident!"

"Call the police!"

The guard outside Jin Ding saw this scene.

Kenny Clarke held her in his arms. Her heart stopped beating as the whole world fell silent.

She heard the noisy sound and realized what just happened.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 216 I Was Pregnant

She looked up and saw his startled face. She asked, "What's wrong?"

He opened his mouth, wanted to talk, but he couldn't make a sound.

She noticed his abnormality and worriedly asked, "Are you okay?"

"I'm okay." after two seconds, he finally found his voice again.

He tried to move his stiff body and propped her up.

People nearby started to gather up. Kenny Clarke pulled her back to the car.

Through the window, Kenny Clarke looked over the car that crashed before.

Just now, the car obviously hit them on purpose. A car could reach that speed by stepping on the accelerator down to the bottom. The driver clearly meant to kill them.

A cold light leaped through his eyes. He grabbed his phone and called Shi Ye, "Come to Jin Ding."

Then, he made two phone calls.

Gloria Taylor faintly heard him saying, "Don't call the police. Investigate the people and do it privately."

When he hung up the phone, Gloria Taylor asked, "Just now—"

"Let's go to the hospital first." he interrupted her.

She noticed that Kenny Clarke's complexion had been very pale since just now. She thought that something was wrong with him, but he didn't bleed. He also walked normally. So, it must be nothing serious. So, she didn't ask any more questions.

As soon as they arrived at the hospital, he directly pushed her to the examination room, "You have to do a full body examination."

She looked back at him and after a moment, she said, "There is nothing wrong with me. I'm fine."

"If you don't want to bear a child now, we don't have to." said Kenny Clarke.

"Huh?"

He ignored her confusion and urged the doctor to examine her.

She propped her forehead and said to the doctor, "Doctor, it's okay. My body is fine. I can go out and pretend that I have finished the examination."

"Is that so?" the doctor pushed the glasses up to his nose bridge.

"Hm." Gloria Taylor nodded.

Her body was in perfect health. The car didn't hit her. It would be too much of a hassle to do the examination now.

The doctor frowned. He seemed to be thinking.

Finally, under her wishful eyes, the doctor shook his head with face flat, "I dare not do that."

"....." she was surprised that doctors nowadays still had their medical ethics.

The doctor added faintly, "This private hospital is own by the Clarke. If I do this, I will be fired."

Gloria Taylor knew that the Clarke engaged in numerous industries, but she didn't expect that they owned a hospital.

This way, the doctor knew Kenny Clarke and he must have known what happened earlier.

The doctor was honest and frank as well.

Although she had to do various examination, Gloria Taylor was the daughter-in-law of the Clarke family. The hospital treated her thoughtfully and attentively.

Commonly, when people wanted to do an examination in a good hospital, they had to make an appointment in advance and usually the examination would take a long time.

But, it didn't take long for Gloria Taylor.

Kenny Clarke accompanied her all along. Fortunately, the doctor refused to help her fake the examination.

She had finished doing her examination, but her result hadn't come out yet.

She looked at Kenny Clarke and asked, "Do you want to do the examination too?"

"No." he refused.

She didn't know what he was thinking, but his tone softened up a little bit, "I have a regular physical examination every year."

"Oh." he was right. Now, almost everyone did a regular checkup.

Gloria Taylor remembered what he said earlier, "What do you mean about you said earlier?"

His face didn't much, but his tone was obviously a little tense, "You know it."

Before, he tried to get her pregnant, he didn't even let her out of the door, but now, why did he changed his mind?

He was even more complicated than that of a woman.

They were silent for a moment.

At this time, the doctor came with the examination result paper, also with an awkward face.

Kenny Clarke looked at his awkward face and said coldly, "Go on."

The doctor pushed his glasses up and said, "Mrs. Clarke is in good health. She, um..."

"Can't you finish talking at once?" Kenny Clarke glared coldly.

"It seems that the young lady is pregnant, but I have to do a corresponding examination to be sure." The doctor finished his words. He dared not move or make any noise.

This was his first time seeing the young master and he is as cold and as scary as the rumor told.

The room was silent for a moment.

Gloria Taylor's head was a mess.

Was she pregnant after Kenny Clarke said she didn't have to bear the child now?

"Really? Doctor, are you sure you're right?" although Kenny Clarke forbid her to go out, but this time he didn't.

Did he realize that he was being unreasonable before?

But, why did he change his mind so easily?

The doctor said, "We need to do a detailed examination for a definite result."

"Go on." said Kenny Clarke. His voice was relaxed and even carried a hint of pleasure.

Gloria Taylor bit her lips. She had to do another examination.

When the final result came out, she was still confused.

"Congratulations Young Master, Mrs. Clarke is pregnant."

He took the test paper and glanced at him with a poker face. After done reading it, he nodded, "Hm."

She didn't pay much attention to his reaction either.

She was still in trance when Kenny Clarke took her out of the hospital. When she got back to the car, she was still in daze.

Although she didn't want to get pregnant and had a baby way too early, but if the test result happened to be positive, she would definitely bear it.

She was soft about this.

Finally, Kenny Clarke succeeded, even though he said earlier that she could choose not to bear the child now.

She looked out of the window and her hand subconsciously covered her lower belly.

"Are you not happy?" Kenny Clarke asked.

"How about you? Are you happy?" she turned her head and looked at him coldly.

Kenny Clarke didn't answer.

This time, her phone rang.

It was Edith Hall.

"Where are you? I have arrived at Jin Ding!"

"I'm pregnant."

"Shit! What do you say? Say it again. I don't believe it!" her clear words provoked Edith Hall to swear.

Her manner of speaking was exactly the same with Carl Cook.

"I'm pregnant." she repeated it.

Gloria Taylor didn't sound like she was joking. Edith Hall finally believed her.

"So, are you going to have a baby?"

"What else can I do?" Gloria Taylor snorted mockingly.

She didn't notice Kenny Clarke clenched his hands.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 217 Still... Alive?

After Gloria Taylor hung up the phone, Kenny Clarke asked, "Are we still going to Jin Ding?"

His face was flat, as if he was unhappy.

Wasn't she pregnant just as he wanted? Why the long face?

"Yes, we do." She cocked her head and leaned back looking lazy.

She and Edith Hall agreed to meet at Jin Ding early in the morning and now that they were out, they had to meet.

At the entrance of Jin Ding, she saw Edith Hall's car right after she got off the car.

She grabbed her phone and called Edith Hall, "Get off your car. Let's go inside. I see you."

The next moment, Edith Hall opened the car door and got out of it. She was wearing a sunglasses and a mask, like a fully armed army.

Gloria Taylor followed Kenny Clarke inside Jin Ding.

As soon as Edith Hall was inside, she took off her glasses and mask. When she turned around and saw Gloria Taylor, her eyes lit up and she came running toward her.

"Gloria, you—" halfway through her words, she then noticed that Kenny Clarke was approaching Gloria Taylor from her back.

She stopped and greeted him instead, "Hello, Big Boss."

"Hm." He replied lightly without an obvious change in his face.

He turned to look at Gloria Taylor, "You can go to the private dining room first."

Then, he turned and left without looking at Gloria Taylor.

As soon as he left, Edith Hall breathed a sigh of relief and asked Gloria Taylor, "What happened? Didn't the Big Boss want you pregnant before? You're pregnant now, why is he unhappy?"

"I don't know. He is harder to guess than a woman." She threw up her hand, "I don't know what he's thinking."

Edith Hall was stunned. She lifted her head and carefully looked at her best friend's face. Seeing that she looked indifferent, she tentatively asked, "Do you ever make up with him?"

"Do I have problems with him?" Gloria Taylor asked.

There was indeed a problem between her and Kenny Clarke and it was related to Si Chengyu. It was not a big and unsolvable problem, but now, it seemed to be more complicated.

Edith Hall shook her head and said, "I can't tell. I just feel that both of you are strange."

Gloria Taylor smiled as she lowered her head, concealing her emotions.

After he left Gloria Taylor and Edith Hall, he headed straight to his room in Jin Ding.

The door of the room was guarded by bodyguards Shi Ye arranged.

When the bodyguards saw Kenny Clarke coming, they greeted in unison, "Young Master."

The bodyguard opened the door for him.

Kenny Clarke lifted his foot and came in.

Shi Ye was him coming in. he hurriedly greeted his boss

"Where is she?" Kenny Clarke looked around. He didn't anyone else inside the room.

Shi Ye stepped to the corner of the room and pulled out a woman from under the table and threw her in front of Kenny Clarke.

Earlier today, Kenny Clarke ordered him to lock the perpetrator and waited for him to come back to deal with her.

The car didn't hit Kenny Clarke and Gloria Taylor, but it hit the guardrail and the front part of the car was totaled. The people inside were naturally injured.

Both her face and her hair were covered with blood. The blood stain on her hair was all dried and it made her hair stick together like hemp rope.

However, Kenny Clarke could still recognize the woman in front of him at a glance.

He stepped forward as he set his eyes on her. He said gloomily like a devil who crept out of hell, "Long time no see, Anne Taylor."

Her body trembled violently as she stuttered, "I'm... Sor... ry. You...Glo..."

As she spoke, she lifted her head and looked up at Kenny Clarke. Her eyes were full of fear. She desperately wanted to beg for mercy, but she couldn't say a word clearly because she was way too afraid.

Kenny Clarke was so patient. He didn't talk. He looked at Anne Taylor trembling and stuttering instead.

His face was indifferent.

Two minutes passed. He felt that it was meaningless, so he waved to guard, "Take the knife."

When Anne Taylor heard the words, her body shook even more violently and miraculously, she managed to say her words clearly, "I'm sorry... there won't be another time... I won't harm Gloria again... Leave me alone... I beg you. Please, leave me alone."

Anne Taylor lost a lot of blood. She was dizzy before, but now she seemed to be fully awake.

"Don't be scared." Kenny Clarke squatted down. His eyes were dark and his voice was lower, "You want to kill Gloria, but I'm not as cruel as you. I won't kill you."

"No!" Anne Taylor screamed with fear.

If Kenny Clarke decided not to kill her, he would then manage a torture more painful than death.

"This is not the first time. So, it must be a habit." Kenny Clarke stood up. His guard pulled a chair for him.

He sat down.

Anne Taylor always wore stockings and skirts. The guard grabbed the knife and gently pulled her stockings.

Anne Taylor's eyes widened and her body twitched all over, "Don't! Don't do this to me! No!"

The guard took the knife and began to skin her leg layer by layer.

Anne Taylor was bossy since she was a child. She was spoiled by her family. She couldn't stand a bit of hardships. Of course, she couldn't stand this kind of torture.

Last time, when she lied about their marriage in front of the media, Kenny Clarke used the same method to deal with her.

Anne Taylor, a woman without a brain, was way too easy to deal with.

She kept screaming. Kenny Clarke said faintly, "You're too noisy."

Subsequently, the guard covered her mouth. Now, they could only hear her muffled screams.

Shi Ye who was standing by saw the nerve on her face twitched. He just sipped his lips and looked away.

Just as she was about to faint from the pain, the door was suddenly opened.

Shi Ye raised his eyebrows in confusion. Who dared push the door open and come at this very moment?

"Kenny Clarke!"

When Shi Ye listened to that calling, he sensed an impending doom.

Other than Gloria Taylor, who else would call Kenny Clarke by that name?

She rushed in and directly ran in Kenny Clarke's direction.

Anne Taylor was in front of him and she was in the verge of fainting. Gloria Taylor saw her sister's appearance.

Anne Taylor had a car accident earlier today and now, Kenny Clarke tortured her. she was doomed.

Gloria Taylor was scared. After a few seconds, she asked the bodyguard, "Is she still alive?"

"She is." The guard nodded.

After that, the guard looked up at Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke didn't say a word after Gloria Taylor came in.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 218 I Would Still Love Him

Gloria Taylor immediately ordered, "Take her to the hospital."

The guard didn't move. They looked at Kenny Clarke instead.

Kenny Clarke looked back at them, "didn't you hear Mrs. Clarke's word? Take her to the hospital!"

Gloria Taylor heard his voice and turned to look at him.

Kenny Clarke lowered his eyes and sat motionless on his chair. His flat demeanor was frightening. It made people wonder what he was thinking.

She was looking at him wanted to say something, but she didn't know what to say.

Gloria Taylor had guessed that Anne Taylor was the perpetrator behind the accident today.

After all, someone who wanted her to die the most was Anne Taylor.

This was not the first time Anne Taylor tried to kill her.

She could guess that Kenny Clarke might have known that Anne Taylor was behind it. She knew that he wouldn't let her go.

However, the method he used to torture Anne Taylor sent chills down her spine.

Let alone Anne Taylor, anyone who was skinned right after they woke up wouldn't be able to bear the pain.

"Yes, Sir."

The guards heard his order. They immediately lifted Anne Taylor's body from the floor and walked out to take her to the hospital.

Shi Ye who was very discerning went out and left Kenny Clarke and Gloria Taylor alone in the room.

The room was brightly lit and the air was filled with the scent of blood.

Gloria Taylor looked around and saw the meat skinned from Anne Taylor's body on the floor.

"Ouch."

She was nauseated. Her stomach churned and her lips retched.

Kenny Clarke stood up from his chair and walked over to Gloria Taylor. He frowned and patted her back, "Let's go out."

She was uncomfortable. She obediently followed Kenny Clarke out of the room.

He held her in his arms and opened the door to go out. Si Chengyu was standing outside the door for God knew how long.

The man was dressed in a black suit with a white shirt inside. He looked gentle and elegant with a smile on his face.

Back then, because of his gentle and warm appearance, Gloria Taylor was rooting for both his movies and his personalities.

But, looking at him now, she felt uncomfortable.

Si Chengyu swept his eyes at both of them and smiled, "I'm very grateful to you for letting Anne go."

His tone was gentle as if nothing happened.

Gloria Taylor frowned. Si Chengyu sounded like he deliberately provoked Kenny Clarke.

She grabbed Kenny Clarke's hand and glared at Si Chengyu coldly, "Anne will still receive whatever punishment she deserves. It has nothing to do with us letting her go."

"Well, you're right." The smile on his eyes got deeper and it was weird.

He shifted the topic and said, "This is the first time you saw how Kenny Clarke handle things. Although he is a bit cruel, but he is doing it for you. Don't be afraid of him after this."

His smiling eyes were full of malice.

Gloria Taylor was just an ordinary girl before marrying Kenny Clarke.

She lived in an ordinary world and the worst cut she suffered was probably that one time when she accidentally cut her finger when cutting the vegetables. She had never seen the cruel method Kenny Clarke used. So, she would naturally be afraid.

Kenny Clarke and Gloria Taylor had known each other for a long time that he thought he knew this woman.

He believed that after this incident, Gloria Taylor would certainly be afraid of Kenny Clarke.

But, he didn't know that Gloria Taylor had always regard Kenny Clarke as a cruel and merciless man.

So, no matter what Kenny Clarke did, although she would be surprised, she wouldn't be afraid the way Si Chengyu thought.

Perhaps, in her heart, she was afraid of Kenny Clarke, but she wouldn't be afraid of him as Si Chengyu wanted her to be.

Gloria Taylor chuckled. She said sincerely, "Since you told me that Kenny would do this for me, how could I be afraid of him? I would still love him."

Si Chengyu didn't expect Gloria Taylor to reply him like that.

His face changed as he spitted out word, "Really?"

"Of course." She raised her eyebrows and looked at Si Chengyu provocatively.

"I will wait and see." He replied.

After leaving such word behind, he turned around and left.

As soon as he left, she was relieved. She lifted her feet to stride away.

However, she didn't because the man beside her kept holding her hand.

She turned around and saw he was staring at her.

His eyes were on fire.

She frowned, "What's wrong with you?"

He took her hand and said gently, "Say it again."

Said it again?

She thought for a moment and asked again, "What's wrong with you?"

"No, I mean the previous sentence." Kenny Clarke behaved patiently, almost like he was looking forward to it.

"I said so many words before. How do I know which one you want me to say?" Gloria Taylor was confused. She really didn't know which sentence he wanted to listen to.

Kenny Clarke sipped his lips. He was disappointed.

However, the next moment, he held her face and kissed her.

Gloria Taylor was aware that they were in a corridor.

She didn't mind the kiss, but she didn't want to do it in public.

Moreover, she and Kenny Clarke was still in conflict.

Kenny Clarke ignored her rejection and kissed her both softly and dominantly. He didn't stop kissing her until her legs were weak.

He wanted more. He brushed his long fingers on her lips and kissed her one more time.

She gasped. When she looked up, she didn't see his dark and gloomy eyes. Now, his eyes were bright and full of stars.

Gloria Taylor was confused. What did she say to make him happy like this?

It seemed to be...

How could I be afraid of him if he did this for me?

No, not this sentence.

She had seen Kenny Clarke handled two kidnappers and she was not afraid of him. Kenny Clarke's reaction was nothing special either. So, certainly, it was not for this reason.

After that, she said...

She finally realized what she said earlier. She felt like burning.

Gloria Taylor was a keeper. No matter what conflict happened between her and Kenny Clarke, she could complain and ignore him, but she wouldn't let others speak ill of him.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 219

Instigated

She knew what Kenny Clarke wanted her to say.

I would still love you.

How could she say such thing!

How could she say that in front of Kenny Clarke!

Gloria Taylor was angry at herself. He let go of his hand and went away.

Kenny Clarke followed her smilingly and grabbed her hand, "Slow down."

"I like to walk faster." She wanted to shrug his hand off her, but she couldn't. She could only let him take her hand.

They met Edith Hall at the end of the corridor.

When Edith Hall saw Gloria Taylor, she snapped, "Gloria! You're not living for just yourself now! Can you let me be at ease? You go to the toilet for a long time. You don't come back and you don't even answer my calls. You're making me—"

Edith Hall saw Kenny Clarke and swallowed her words.

She frowned and coughed awkwardly. She said softly, "Don't do it again next time."

"What do you mean? Are you saying that I'm a ghost?"

Edith Hall smiled, "You're carrying a child now."

She was mentally exhausted. She was only taking her best friend out for a meal, but things happened one after another. She sighed heavily.

They finally headed back to their private dining room and had their meals.

During the meal, Edith Hall asked, "What happened? Why did you leave after going to the restroom?"

"I met Kenny. It turned out that several elders of the Clarke family ate here. So, I followed him to greet them." she lied smoothly.

Kenny Clarke gave her a look, but he didn't say anything.

"Oh, so it is." Edith Hall believed it.

It wasn't until the meal was finished that Edith Hall remembered that Kenny Clarke was the sole heir of the Clarke family. Beside his father and his grandfather, who else could Gloria Taylor possibly meet?

Oh, probably it was his great grandfather.

On the way back, both of them were silent.

Near the door, Gloria Taylor suddenly said, "I came out of the bathroom and met Si Chengyu. He said that he couldn't contact Anne for the whole day. He said that Anne could be impulsive and might do stupid things. It's very likely that you arrested her."

She didn't need to elaborate what happened after. He was smart. He could guess it himself.

She felt that the perpetrator was Anne Taylor and she fell into Kenny Clarke's hands. Knowing his temper, he definitely made Anne Taylor's life worse than death.

The truth turned out to be the same as her thought. If she didn't come over, he might still be in the room torturing Anne Taylor.

Kenny Clarke listened carefully and asked, "Did Si Chengyu come looking for you?"

"Hm." she was confused and turned to look at him.

The car was driving along the Panshan Highway. The trees outside the window leaped backward rapidly making the view dark.

But, she could clearly see the coldness coming out of his eyes.

Gloria Taylor was afraid that Kenny Clarke would directly kill Anne Taylor, but she stopped thinking before she thought too far.

At this moment, she repeated Kenny Clarke's sentence in her heart. Si Chengyu came looking for her. She could feel chills down her spine.

At that time, Anne Taylor suddenly ran over her. There were a few people around. Kenny Clarke immediately made some calls and took her to the hospital.

He was thoughtful and he probably made those calls to send people to catch Anne Taylor.

Anne Taylor was badly injured. Kenny Clarke's subordinates were effective. They caught and held captive for one day so as not to startle the Taylor family.

Then, Si Chengyu came looking for her.

This way, things were clearer.

Si Chengyu instigated Anne Taylor to run over Gloria Taylor with a car and then, he came looking for her so that Gloria Taylor knew how cruel Kenny Clarke was.

It was not a perfect plan, but if Gloria Taylor was timid, she would be afraid.

He also did that to worsen the conflict between her and Kenny Clarke.

But, what good could it bring Si Chengyu if their conflict was worsened?

Or, could it be that Si Chengyu just cannot stand Kenny Clarke and want him to be unhappy?

She knew Kenny Clarke. Anne Taylor was not fully innocent.

She didn't agree with Kenny Clarke's method, but she could understand him.

Something popped in her mind and she suddenly turned to look at him, "Last time, did you also use this method to make Anne clarify the marriage certificate?"

"Hm." He admitted casually.

She sighed.

If she was to say that he was wrong, his reason was good.

If she was to say that he was right, his method was not the right way to solve problems.

She thought for a while and said, "I know that some things and some people cannot reason, but violence is not the only way out.

He replied without looking at her, "I use the most effective method."

She smiled, "So, when you want me to get pregnant, you're okay with locking me up in the villa?"

Because of her words, the atmosphere in the car suddenly fell below freezing point.

He suddenly hit the car brake. Gloria Taylor leaned forward.

He leaned over and hugged her in panic helping her to stabilize her body.

"Are you okay?" he asked.

Gloria Taylor pushed him away and opened the car door to get off the car.

The parking lot was only ten meters away from the villa.

When she got off the car, she saw several cars parked in front of the villa.

Was somebody at home?

She ignored Kenny Clarke and directly went to the villa.

As soon as they entered the gate, the guard greeted them politely, "Young Master, Young Lady."

Aunt Hu trotted from inside in a hurry, "Young Master, Young Lady, welcome back. Master has been here since afternoon. He is waiting for you to come back."

What was Richard Clarke doing here?

Her face was full of doubt as she looked at Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke reminded her, "The hospital we went to today belongs to the Clarke family."

Richard Clarke must have received her pregnancy news.

She thought carefully. She was sure of it.

Richard Clarke heard the noise outside and walked to the door of the living room. He shouted, "Come in. what are you doing standing in the yard? It's cold!"

Gloria Taylor took the lead. She ran toward the hall.

"Gloria, slow down!" Kenny Clarke frowned as he ran after her.

As soon as Richard Clarke saw Gloria Taylor coming, he took her to go inside, "It's cold outside. Come on in and sit down. The room is warm."

"Grandpa, I'm not cold." Gloria Taylor smiled.

As soon as she entered the living room, a row of maids bent down to say hello, "Hello, Young Lady."

Gloria Taylor was stunned.

A group of maids?

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 220 Don't Come Looking for Me Again

Before Gloria Taylor could open her mouth, Richard Clarke said aloud, "Now, your condition is different. You should pay more attention to your body. Kenny doesn't have maids in here, so I ask someone to select a group of maids of take care of you."

At first glance, after a rough count, there were about a dozen of maids.

She only lived with Kenny Clarke in this villa. They didn't need that much of a maid.

There would be too many people at home and it would be uncomfortable, but she just couldn't refuse the old man's kindness.

"Grandpa, please, don't brother. The doctor said that I'm in a good health."

"No matter how good your health is, your body needs to be taken care of. When Grandma was carrying Randy, the medical support was not as good as they were now. She suffered a lot—" he paused and sighed, "Okay, let's not talk about that. If you need anything or want to eat something, just tell Kenny. If that little scoundrel doesn't get it for you, you can call me. Do you have my phone number? You can add my WeChat as well."

As he spoke, he grabbed his phone and opened his WeChat.

Gloria Taylor wanted to laugh. This old man was very cute.

She smiled as she took her phone out, "I'll add you."

"I just need to click this, right?" Richard Clarke leaned in and opened his QR code.

In Kenny Clarke's eyes, they were like friends adding each other's WeChat.

He glanced at them and sat down on the nearest sofa.

Richard Clarke turned to look at Kenny Clarke with a long face, "You should take a good care of Gloria from now on."

"That goes without saying." Kenny Clarke replied.

"Hm." Richard Clarke snorted, "If it weren't for Gloria, do you think I want to come and see you?"

Kenny Clarke folded his legs and asked lazily, "When are you leaving?"

Richard Clarke pointed his finger at him and snapped, "You always piss me off!"

But, he didn't look angry at all.

Richard Clarke didn't stay long. He just said a few words to Gloria Taylor and left.

He left the villa, but he left a group of maids in here.

Gloria Taylor sat on the sofa and looked at the maids back and forth. They all looked good.

Wealthy family had a high standard for maids.

A few of them were secretly glancing at Kenny Clarke.

Gloria Taylor had a headache. She rubbed her temples and looked at Kenny Clarke, "You deal with it. I will go to sleep."

He watched her leaving and said indifferently, "Listen to Aunt Hu's arrangement. You shall not go to the second floor at your own will. Do what you have to do or else, you can go back to the place. Do you understand?"

His voice was low and pleasant to listen to, but it was so cold that it carried no emotion. The maids who were glancing at him before looked down. They dared not lift their eyes again.

"Yes, Sir." The maids replied.

When Kenny Clarke returned to the bedroom, Gloria Taylor had already lied down and fell asleep.

A lot of things happened today. She was really tired. She fell asleep right after she touched the bed.

When Kenny Clarke bent over to kiss her, he could still smell the fragrance from her body. It was fascinating.

He lied on the other side of the bed and gently pulled her into his arms.

Gloria Taylor who was still sleeping lightly suddenly woke up.

She opened her eyes and looked at him with confusion.

Kenny Clarke kissed her again and patted her back with the palm of his hand as if she was trying to put a child to sleep.

In a deep, but tender voice, he said, "It's nothing. Go back to sleep."

Gloria Taylor closed her eyes as she lingered her arms on his neck.

She was sleeping in a daze.

Kenny Clarke brushed her long hair, tucked it, and fell asleep soon after.

Kenny Clarke sued Anne Taylor with Fu Tingxi as his lawyer.

Fu Tingxi was a top lawyer in Shanghai. He was good at commercial cases. Such small cases were nothing but a piece of cake for him.

After the Taylor learned about Anne Taylor, Tina Walker went to find Gloria Taylor.

Gloria Taylor ignored her, but Tina Walker wouldn't stop calling her every day. If it continued, Tina Walker would definitely come to find her.

So, when Tina Walker called her, she picked up.

"Gloria, you finally answer your mother's call." she said a little too excitedly, "Listem, about your sister—"

"Kenny sued her. The court session will take place in a few days." Gloria Taylor interrupted her.

"No, Gloria, Anne is your sister. I know she is wrong this time, but she is still so young. Do you really want her to go to jail?" Tina Walker wept.

Tina Walker must be worried about Anne Taylor this time.

But, Gloria Taylor was no longer care about her anymore.

She sneered and asked, "What about me? If she managed to run over me at that time, I will be a dead body now!"

Tina Walker was silent.

After a few seconds, she whispered, "Aren't you alright now? You sister—"

"This is not the first time. Don't call me again. Don't come looking for me again. It's useless." Gloria Taylor said coldly and hung up the phone.

Tina Walker would come to her to reason about Anne Taylor. That was expected.

She couldn't imagine if Anne Taylor really did bump into her that day.

She touched her belly. It was flat, but there was a small life growing inside.

She didn't think that this was the best time to get pregnancy, but they baby was already there and she would have to bear it until the baby was born.

On the other side, Tina Walker hung up the phone and turned to look at Loren Taylor. She said with an embarrassment, "Gloria..."

"What did she say?" Loren Taylor hadn't been sleeping for days because of Anne Taylor. His face was pale and his voice was hoarse.

"She... she told me not to come looking for her again. She won't help us again."

After she finished talking, she could see the change on his face.

He whisked and slapped her in the face.

He was a man and this time, he slapped her with all his strength. Tina Walker stumbled and fell to the ground.

She could feel something flowing out from the corner of her mouth.

She touched her lips and saw blood on her fingers.

Half of her face was numb with pain and her ears were buzzing.

Loren Taylor stared at her furiously, "What's the use of asking you? Can't you help with a little thing? This is the daughter you give birth to and she sends our Anne to jail!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 221 You have no right to see her

Tina looked at Loren in disbelief and said with a trembling lip: "You beat me?" She and Loren were high school classmates. She came to Huyang City from a small place to study. At that time, the Taylor family had a status in Huyang City, and Loren as the young master of the family was also lionized in the school. Tina had always had a crush on him, but also knew the gap between her and Loren. Until Loren's ex-wife passed away,

she met Loren again. Loren was immersed in the grief of losing his beloved wife. Because of her careful and gentle companionship, her amazing beauty when she was young, and her promise to be good to his two children, Loren finally married her.

Over the years, Tina had struggled to please him, love him and his two children. There was almost no quarrels. Even if there was really conflicts, Loren occasionally coaxed her, but had never done it like now. "What's wrong with you? Look at what you have done at Taylor Family for so many years? You promised me that you would take good care of my two children. This was what you said about taking good care of!" Loren was a rare spoony. His ex-wife had been dying for many years, but he still kept a picture of her on his desk.

For the son and daughter left by this ex-wife, he treated them like pearls. At the beginning, Tina would marry him, in addition to her fascination with him, because she was also moved by his infatuation. "I have paid for this family for so many years, can't you see it?" Tina's tears had already slipped out of her eyes. Did she pay less for this family? She thought she had done her best. "Pay?" Loren sneered. "Then you beg your daughter and let her let go of Anne! Anne is just thinking wrong for a while, isn't Gloria all right!"

Tina herself said these words before, but now when she heard it again from Loren's mouth, she felt so harsh. It seemed that these words should not be said this way. However, she couldn't figure out why she shouldn't say them. Over the years, she had been habitually good to Anne, and habitually felt that Gloria should let Anne. So, subconsciously, no matter what Anne did, Gloria should not care. Loren was still scolding Gloria. Tina was a bit discouraged by his slap, and then she was annoyed to hear him chatter about it. She staggered up from the ground: "I can't help you with this matter, think of it yourself."

She had struggled for so many years, but Loren took her efforts for grant. She knew that Anne looked down on her in her heart and even called her a dog. But, because of Loren, she didn't care about everything. Now even Loren said so, she suddenly felt tired. When Loren heard the words, his face changed: "Tina, what do you mean!" "It's not interesting." Tina shook her head with a a swollen face: "It just feels too boring, huh." She laughed harder than crying. Coupled with a swollen face, it looked a little bit disgusting. Loren was equally upset. He didn't expect such a critical moment, Tina was still angry with him.

He sneered: "You spend my money, I treat you well, but now I'm boring? Then, go away!" Tina's face stiffened, her lips moved, but in the end she said nothing. She fell out of the study and went downstairs. She had just left, and there was a servant looking for Loren: "Mrs. Taylor just ran out..." Loren froze for a moment, because he did not expect Tina really left. He didn't believe that Tina would be able to live without him, and he thought she wouldn't be back sooner or later. He waved his hand indifferently: "Let her go!"

...

Tina ran out of the Taylor family without carrying any money. She didn't even know where to go. When she was young, she also had a few good friends, but all of them were from ordinary families. Later, when she married Loren, she broke off contact with those friends and was busy taking care of his two children, and there was almost no her own social circle. Even if there was, it was also a few wealthy wives who were shopping with her together. How could she find them now? Finally, she thought of Gloria. Thinking that Gloria had listened to her so well and treated her so well, she took a taxi to Kenny's villa. Although Gloria had said before that she would no longer take care of Anne, she did not believe that Gloria would ignore her. She had been to Kenny's villa once before and knew the location of the villa.

The taxi stopped three meters away from the villa. Tina got out of the car, sorted out the clothes on her body, and walked toward the door of the villa with her head high. The bodyguard guarding the door stopped her directly. "Who are you?" The bodyguard looked serious. Tina was a little scared, but when she thought of being Gloria's mother, she became emboldened: "I'm your boss's mother-in-law." Before thinking of Gloria's "one dead and two lives" mentioned on the phone, She added another words: "Gloria is pregnant, and as her mother, of course, will come to visit her."

The bodyguard glanced at her in disbelief, and finally threw out one word: "Wait." The bodyguard's tone was still cold. He walked aside and took out his phone to call Kenny. After Anne drove into Gloria, Kenny was now particularly careful. He told them before that if Gloria went out, he must send someone to follow her. If someone came to Gloria, he had to notify him first. The phone was quickly connected. "Master, there is a woman who claims to be the mother of the young lady, saying that she wants to visit the young lady." Kenny was in a meeting, and he just spit out three words indifferently: "drive her away ."

"Yes." Hang up the phone, Kenny put the phone aside: "Continue." Kenny was less than half a month to Clarke Group. Clarke Group was Huyang City's top giant. The industry under the Clarke Group occupied almost half of the economic market, and all industries were involved, and it was not so easy to get the hang of. However, Kenny's series of actions after arriving at the company surprised the senior executives and shareholders in the company. On the other side, the bodyguard hung up the phone and winked at the other bodyguards. Tina thought he had asked Gloria, and quickly said, "Look, I didn't lie to you."

But the bodyguard said coldly: "The young lady is not here. You will come again someday." "She will come back at night? I can wait for her..." Tina didn't plan to leave like this. The bodyguard didn't talk nonsense

with her, and took her down the mountain directly. At the corner of the road, they threw her directly to the side of the road. There was a bit of sarcasm in the bodyguard's tone: "Our young lady can't be seen by anyone."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 222 It's too late

Tina didn't care about her image at this time, she got up from the ground and explained to him: "I'm her mother! I'm Gloria's mother!" Although Tina's clothes didn't look cheap, she had a swollen face and was just thrown to the ground by the bodyguard, which made her look a bit embarrassed. A hint of contempt flashed in the bodyguard's eyes: "Since you are our young lady's mother, you come to see her and don't know to call her?" "I..." Tina can say nothing more. She didn't know how she and Gloria could be like this. Gloria used to turn round her, always looking at her with a expression of expectation. But now, Gloria didn't even answer her phone. It was so hard for her to see Gloria.

"Hurry up." The bodyguard dropped these impatient words and turned back. Tina didn't follow. The bodyguard said Gloria was not at home, so she believed it, and sat down on the roadside to wait for Gloria to come back. Gloria always passed by there when she came back, and she decided to wait here. Gloria would definitely take her in after seeing her. After all, she was her mother. With such a thought, a confident look appeared on Tina's face. She waited until five o'clock in the afternoon, and her body was freezing, finally she saw a car heading up the hill.

Tina was delighted and ran out to stop the car. It was Shi Ye who was driving, Kenny was sitting in the back row, looking at Gloria's circle of friends while holding a mobile phone. "Master, someone stopped the car in front." Shi Ye's voice came from the front, and Kenny didn't look up.

"who it is." Shi Ye heard the words and stopped the car. Tina ran over as soon as the car stopped. As she ran, she shouted, "Gloria, is it Gloria in the car?" Kenny finally raised his head when he heard the sound. When he saw Tina's face clearly, he narrowed his eyes slightly, then laughed coldly, and got off.

Tina just went to the rear window and the door was opened. Kenny's tall and slender figure appeared in her field of vision. Tina froze for a moment before stuttering: "Gloria... Isn't she in the car?" Kenny closed the door and bent one leg, leaning casually. The tone was indifferent: "Look for her?" "Yes... I look for her." Although the person in front of her was her son-in-law, she dared not look at him at all. The breath on his body was too harsh, even though it was dim, and she couldn't see his expression clearly, she could feel his cold eyes locking on herself when she lowered her head.

"What's the matter?" There was no emotion in the man's voice, but Tina felt frightened. "I just wanted to see her..." "Don't you think it's too late?" Kenny's voice suddenly dropped a few degrees, revealing an eerie feeling. Tina thought there was implicature in his words, but for a moment she couldn't tell what he meant: "What?" "Don't come to Gloria again in the future." At this time, their location was not far from the villa, and the lights were already visible. Kenny glanced in the direction of the villa, and when he spoke again, the tone became cold and sullen: "There are many ways to make people disappear in this world."

The threat in the tone was self-evident, and Tina took two steps back in fright. "I just wanted to see her, I didn't want to do anything else..." Tina's voice shook a little. "Are you worthy of seeing her?" Kenny took a step forward, and Tina fell to the ground in shock. Kenny's eyes flashed with disgust and turned back to the car. The car drove slowly towards the villa. From the rearview mirror, Kenny could vaguely see the figure walking down the mountain. It looked a bit pathetic. However, a poor

man must have something to hate. The car stopped at the door of the villa, and as soon as Kenny entered, the maid greeted him and said with delight: "The young master is back."

Kenny didn't look at her, and handed her coat to Aunt Hu, who was behind the maid. Aunt Hu took Kenny's coat and said immediately, "Young lady has fallen asleep after eating in the afternoon. She hasn't awakened yet, I'm going to call her." Kenny nodded. "I'll go." "When Kenny's figure disappeared, Aunt Hu turned to look at the young maid, the kind smile on her face was not there, and the tone was rare harsh: "if you want to work here, be careful! Don't compare the young master with other rich young masters."

The maid's face turned red. Although she was a little unwilling, she nodded: "I know." The young lady was pregnant, and the young master was at the prime. She didn't believe that the young master could not find another woman. The young master was so handsome and so rich, as long as she could be noticed by the young master, she did not need to be a maid. When Richard Clarke was looking for a servant, he ordered the people under his hands to look for women who were flexible, clever and intelligent. Aunt Hu was sophisticated, and it was natural for her to see that there were several maids who were up to no good. But these maids were sent by Richard Clarke himself, and she couldn't drive them away casually.

Aunt Hu sighed and shook her head helplessly. Kenny pushed the door lightly into the bedroom. Gloria just woke up, but slept too long, her body was sore. She was unwilling to move, lying down, reaching for the mobile phone on the bedside table, however, it was out of reach. A large hand popped out of the air and took the phone to her hand. Gloria followed her hand upwards and saw Kenny's gentle face. In recent days, his temper was getting better and better. Gloria held the phone without

moving, but asked him: "Just come back?" Kenny nodded and raised his hand to help her up: "wash and go to dinner together."

When the two went down to eat, two maids stood behind Kenny and their eyes fell on Kenny, like anthomaniac. Gloria looked at the two maids with a smile, and said casually: "I want to eat Jin Ding's hibiscus shrimp." Kenny heard the words and immediately put down the chopsticks: "I'll let it be delivered." "No, you go buy it for me." Gloria pouted, looking unreasonable. Kenny raised his eyebrows in surprise, but he said, "Okay." "Then hurry up. If it became cold halfway, I won't eat it." Gloria raised her lips, and a pair of beautiful cat-like eyes was with a hint of naughtiness.

Kenny glanced behind her with some feelings, and the two maids immediately blushed and looked away. Kenny said expressionlessly: "You two, pack your things and go now." The maid looked up in shock: "Young Master!" "You are too ugly and obnoxious." Kenny stopped looking at them and turned his head, asking Gloria: "Still want to eat Jin Ding's Hibiscus Shrimp?" Gloria looked innocent: "I don't really want to eat it."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 223

Behave unethically

The two maids were awkward due to Kenny's words, because they were carefully selected and very beautiful. Unexpectedly, Kenny should say they were ugly. When the two were willing to say something, Aunt Hu came and said, "Don't you understand what the young master said?" One of the maids was more intelligent, she said loudly, "Master, we are sent by your grandpa, it was not good for you drive us away? Didn't you put him in your eyes at all?" Gloria heard the words and couldn't help looking up at the talking maid.

On the first day of these maids' arrival, Gloria noticed that they were all beautiful, but most of them lacked a little temperament. However, this maid in front of her was not like a maid. Gloria asked her with interest: "What's your name?" The maid glanced at Gloria, and her eyes were disdainful. Although it was not obvious, Gloria was a woman, and she found it very sharply. It seemed that it was really not an ordinary maid. Kenny's face became sullen, and he was obviously dissatisfied with the maid's reaction.

Gloria said before Kenny got angry: "Since it was picked by Grandpa, you should have known the duty of a servant. You dare to ignore me. It seemed that you look down on our Grandpa?" Gloria naturally knew, this maid didn't look down on Richard Clarke, but she looked down on her. Since coming to the villa yesterday, the maid had shown a special enthusiasm for Kenny. She was still not sure before. Now it was natural to know that most of the women came to Kenny. Outstanding temperament, a slim figure and the delicate skin didn't seem to be able to work.

It was clear that she came to Kenny. But she just didn't know whether this was Richard Clarke's meaning, or the woman had found a relationship and mixed in herself. The maid immediately refuted Gloria's words: "What are you talking about? I naturally respect the old gentleman!" "Oh." Gloria leaned back on the chair and slowly said: "I'm thirsty, pour me a glass of water first." The maid bit her lip, and looked pitiful, turned to pour water into Gloria's glass. Kenny raised her eyebrows, and apparently had the same idea with Gloria.

The maid came back after pouring the water, changed the previous arrogance, and respectfully put it in front of Gloria: "Young lady, your water." Kenny looked at her sullenly: "Young lady asked what your name is, you can't understand human words?" The maid looked stiff and lowered her head. "Jennifer Jones." "a good name." Gloria shook the

glass in her hand: "If my memory was right, the head of Huyang TV, his surname is Jones." Jennifer heard the words, raised her chin slightly, and said with a little arrogance, "That's my dad."

The smile on Gloria's face was deeper, and she turned to look at Kenny: "how can Grandpa let the director's daughter come to our house as a servant?" She deliberately slowed down her voice, and the voice was soft and seemed to be complaining, but there was some artificial feeling, making Kenny's ears numb. His eyes flickered, and subconsciously responded: "Well." "perhaps Miss. Jones wanted to experience the sufferings of the ordinary people and thus came to our house to work as a servant. Since this is the case, don't drive her away."

Gloria paused and turned to look at Jennifer: "Miss Jones entered Clarke Family as a servant, did she sign a contract?" After Kenny's appearance was exposed, countless high-ranking ladies wanted to approach Kenny, but he was hardly seen in the scenes of various events and banquets. Jennifer was also one of those women, however, she was luckier than those women because she had the opportunity to mix into Kenny's house as a maid. She was the only daughter in the Jones family, and was bathed in the love of her parents. She had been enough of the life in the villa these days.

However, she believed that her appearance must be brought to Kenny's attention. But she didn't expect that Kenny should say she was ugly! However, she was not willing to go away like this. She endured the urge to lose her temper and said, "I signed it." "Then hope Miss Jones to abide by the labor contract treaty. Do your job well." Gloria said, and she smiled slightly with a pair of cat-like eyes amazingly bright. She really couldn't figure out if the values of these people were eaten by dogs. Even if they coveted her husband, they should not behave unethically.

They all knew Kenny had already married, but they should go to her house to seduce her husband? Jennifer could hear that Gloria was deliberately embarrassing her: "You..." Gloria corrected her seriously. "Please call me Young Lady." Jennifer turned subconsciously to see Kenny. Kenny was serving food to Gloria, and told her to "eat more." Seeing Kenny didn't give her an extra look, Jennifer felt a little discouraged, but the next second she became full of fighting spirit. She thought that Gloria was a very ordinary woman, with ordinary family background and so unreasonable to ask Kenny to go out and buy Hibiscus shrimp for her.

Such a woman who had no merit and was so troublesome would sooner or later bore Kenny. At that time, she appeared next to Kenny tenderly, and she didn't believe that Kenny would be not obsessed with her. Most men like a woman with gentleness. With this thought in her mind, Jennifer calmed down, nodded slightly, and shouted respectfully: "Young lady." A slight invisible sneer flashed in Gloria's eyes. Kenny's charm was really great, even making this kind of woman be willing to be a servant for approaching him. Gloria thought that such an event would worsen her appetite. But unexpectedly, her appetite had not deteriorated at all, but had become strangely better.

She ate several dishes on the dining table and even ate more than Kenny... Kenny felt happy when he saw her appetite was good. Between the brows was a gentle lightness: "Are you full? Don't eat any more fruit?" "No..." Gloria wanted to refuse, but she thought of the sweet fruit and swallowed, then she changed her attitude: "Send to the room." Kenny Seeing that she had just struggled a little, and he couldn't help but smile and turn his head to tell Aunt Hu: "Send some fruit later."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 224 I'm yours

Jennifer had been in the villa for several days, and this was the first time she saw Kenny's smile. Kenny usually had a cold face, no expression. People were afraid and can't help but want to come closer. This smile from the heart, the whole person was shining. People can't help but indulge in a glance. Jennifer clenched her fists silently, and she felt only such a man was worthy of her.

...

Both Kenny and Gloria returned to the bedroom after dinner. Aunt Hu quickly delivered the fruit. Gloria finished eating fruits and took a bath. While standing in front of the mirror and brushing her teeth, she looked herself in the mirror and felt she became fat. Should she eat less? But if she eats less, she would be hungry! Gloria brushed her teeth with a tangled face, and when she went out, she saw Kenny was sitting on a single sofa in a bathrobe and reading documents. The grace and exuberance naturally emanating from him made Gloria annoying to watch.

Although she knew that it had nothing to do with Kenny, she couldn't help getting angry with him when she thought of the thing happened tonight. Gloria walked over, pulled the file out of his hand, and threw it aside, looking at him with her arms crossed. Kenny looked at her with a smile and asked seriously: "What's wrong?" His eyes were sincere and serious, Gloria didn't know what to say. She reached out and pinched on Kenny's face and couldn't help but laugh at him: "A man with such good skin! Girly!"

Kenny raised his eyebrows. "Girlish?" Gloria imitated his raised eyebrows and looked back at him. Kenny pulled her into his arms. His hand was tightly clasped on her waist, and his voice was deep, with a threatening implicature: "Girlish?" Gloria shuddered slightly: "No, you aren't girlish!" Kenny was satisfied and then kissed her. Next, following the previous

steps, the two rolled onto the bed. But... nothing can be done. After all, Gloria was pregnant.

Kenny's hands rested on Gloria's side, leaning over her, his eyes filled with dark ink as deep as night, and his breath was unsteady: "What about now?" Gloria was gloating and looked innocent: " I don't know, that's your business. I don't know how to solve it." But the smile in her eyes had betrayed her. Kenny rolled over and lay next to her, taking her into his arms and squinting slightly, with a trace of fatigue in his voice: "Don't move, stay for a while."

"Let me go." It wasn't that Gloria didn't want him to hug her, but... Kenny's voice was more profound: "Don't move." Gloria clearly felt that he was wrong, and she was so scared to squeak that she became quiet. Gloria felt that his emotions were not right, so she asked him aloud: "What's wrong?" "If you don't want to see Jennifer, let her go." He added another sentence: "something like this never happens in the future." He really didn't expect that Richard Clarke would do such a thing.

There were many business partners of the Clarke Family. Jennifer's father was the director of the TV station. His status was not low. Richard Clarke was a cautious person. The people under his hands were also the elite. There would never be such a big leak. This only showed that Jennifer was mixed with the maid and sent to Kenny, which was tacitly approved by Richard Clarke. Gloria snorted: "I don't really want to see her, but I can't let her go like this. Our home was not a vegetable market, come and go as soon as you want?" Our home? The two words won Kenny's heart.

...

After all, she didn't escape, and Gloria can only help him meet some physiological needs by compromise. Finally, Kenny went to the bathroom happily. When he came out again, he found an extra quilt on the bed.

Gloria wrapped a quilt by herself and put a pillow in the middle of the bed: "Don't be over this line at night, this side is mine, and that side is yours, don't be over it! Or sleep in separate rooms!" She stared at Kenny to see his reaction.

Kenny glanced at the pillow, which was the "line", and walked over without a word, pointing to the half of the bed where Gloria was sleeping, and asked: "This is yours?" "Well." Gloria nodded. Kenny moved the "line" over to the bedside and directly lay down next to Gloria and into her quilt: "Then I am also yours." Gloria: "...". It was just going to the bathroom, Kenny, was attached by something weird? Should he say such a thing?

...

It was already deep winter at this time, and Huiyang City at twelve in the middle of the night was extremely cold. Tina wrapped her clothes and sat in a chair at Gonggao Station, took out her mobile phone and wanted to call Loren, and asked him to send a driver to pick her up. She couldn't stay on the street tonight! A car drove from not far away and slowly stopped before her. The window came down, and a handsome face of a young man revealed: "Auntie?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 225 After all, I'm Mrs. Clarke now

Tina looked at the man in the car with a surprise. The lights were dim, and she couldn't clearly see the man's face for a moment. But at the next moment, the door was opened from the inside, and the person in the car got off and walked to Tina: "Auntie, it's me, Colin." "Colin?" Tina glanced at him and felt he was familiar. After a closer look, she did find that this man was exactly Colin, who had a marriage contract with Anne before?

Colin had also been to Taylors' house a few times, and Tina had an impression on him. He was a handsome young man; otherwise, he would not be favored by Anne.

After so many things happened, Anne and Colin didn't have much contact, but instead, Anne had already taken a liking to an actor. "Why is Auntie still here at night?" Tina felt awkward, hesitating for a while. Of course, even if she didn't say it, Colin could guess a little. "My house is not far from here. If aunt doesn't mind, you can go to my house tonight." Colin added thoughtfully, "It's my own house."

When Tina heard that it was Colin's own house, she smiled: "But is this right?" "There is nothing wrong," Colin said and opened the car door for her politely. Tina got into the car with a smile. Along the way, the two chatted with each other. Unconsciously, Colin directed the topic to Gloria. He seemed to inadvertently ask, "I haven't seen Gloria for a long time, has she been okay recently?" "You know Gloria?" After a brief surprise, Tina suddenly remembered that Anne had complained to her before that Gloria wanted to grab her boyfriend.

Anne's boyfriend at the time was Colin. Gloria also liked Colin? "Yeah, I'm her senior. I've known each other for a long time." His tone was a bit of nostalgia, and he seemed to have a good relationship with Gloria. Tina couldn't help asking: "do you take me in because of Anne or Gloria?" "Of course for Gloria." Colin added another sentence: "Gloria is a good girl."

To the community where Colin lives, Colin stopped the car and opened the door for Tina: "It's here." He finished and opened the trunk again: "Wait for me, please, I'll get something." Colin took the thing and walked ahead. Tina followed him, looking at his back and thinking, such a polite young man, If only he were her son-in-law... how many times better than that Kenny! She thought of Kenny, and can't help shivering before she continued to walk inside.

...

The next day, when Gloria entered the dining room, she saw Jennifer was serving breakfast at a glance. It was not that she deliberately saw Jennifer, but that Jennifer was too conspicuous. Although Jennifer wanted to grab Kenny with her, she had to admit that Jennifer had a good look with a little temperament on her own, and now she also deliberately made up. Even if she wore the maid costume, it could not set off her distinction. Jennifer, after yesterday's incident, settled down and planned to take it slowly step by step.

When she saw Gloria coming in, she nodded slightly: "Young lady." Kenny was already sitting at the dining table. She got up late a little recently, Kenny had always been going to the company. Sometimes she hated to get out of bed, and Kenny was no longer there when she went downstairs. As soon as she sat down, Kenny said to her: "I might be back later because of a court trial." Kenny was referring to Anne's case. The prosecution was a crime of intentional injury, but Gloria was not injured.

However, the lawyer was Fu Tingxi, and Anne's sentence was already meat on the table. Gloria thought for a while and said, "I will go too." She also wanted to go to listen, but she couldn't tell what kind of psychology it was, just to see if Anne had any trace of regret. Kenny frowned: "I can manage it myself." Gloria heard the words and changed her face. She put the spoon in her hand and squinted at Kenny. She thought that the request was not excessive, why did Kenny not let her go? Besides, Jennifer was still here. It was too face-losing. The reason why she allowed Jennifer to stay here was also she wanted to see how much Kenny's love was to her.

She believed in Kenny, but occasionally she felt uneasy. No matter what aspect to judge her, she was not worthy of Kenny. All of her confidence was only due to Kenny's sincerity. Kenny's eyebrows tightened tighter:

"It's cold, your body is inconvenient." Gloria did not give in: "I can wear a little more, and the doctor said I'm very healthy." She was concerned about the fact that Kenny did not let her go out before. The two didn't mention the incident again, but it did not mean that the event had just passed by. Kenny raised his eyes and stared at her for a few seconds: "I will come back to pick you up then."

Gloria remembered the previous thing and felt a little uncomfortable in her heart. She continued to eat, but what she said was to drive him away: "Okay, go to work." Kenny pursed his lips and went out with a cold face. Jennifer watched Kenny go out before looking at Gloria sarcastically. In her opinion, Gloria was too self-righteous to dare to violate Kenny. Gloria felt that someone was looking at her. She looked up at Jennifer, hooked her lips, and said quietly, "I know what you are thinking." Jennifer's complexion changed first, and then she returned to normal: "Are you?" She didn't believe that Gloria knew what she was thinking.

"Kenny is an excellent man, and everyone knows this, so you are all rushing towards him, which is not difficult to understand, but..." Gloria paused slightly and looked a little serious: "Everyone is a separate individual, and no one should be an accessory, everyone has his own way of thinking and acting, and don't need to lower his position due to a man who looks better and has a strong family!" Jennifer's complexion changed slightly, her lips closed.

Gloria felt a little funny: "Oh, you may not be too obsessed with Kenny, but think that the status of the young master's wife of Clarke Group is very honorable. It is not only you who think so. Why are you so confident that you should feel that Kenny must be with you?" Jennifer was seen through, and her tone was anxious: "Gloria, you shut up! You are so high-sounding, are you not the same!" Gloria pouted: "Of course I am different from you, After all, I am Mrs. Clarke now." Looking at Jennifer's angry face, Gloria thought it was quite fun.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 226

Always being together

When Shi Ye saw Kenny coming out, he got out of the car and opened the car door. "Master," Kenny nodded slightly, his face was still cold. After Kenny got in the car, he suddenly asked: "How did you divorce your wife?" Shi Ye froze for a moment, wondering why Kenny asked this question. But he naturally answered, "I don't know because I have forgotten the reason for our quarrel the last time. At that time, we all felt that divorce was a good choice for each other." Shi Ye's tone was slightly lost. "Do you still love her?" Shi Ye did not hesitate: "of course."

"If you still love her, why should you agree to a divorce?" Kenny's tone was still indifferent, but it can make people feel his subtle emotions in his tone. Shi Ye vaguely understood why Kenny asked him about the divorce. "It was brought up by her. She said that every day was very painful. Divorce may make her feel better. I can't bear to see her so painful." Shi Ye's voice was hoarse. Kenny was sitting in the back row, looking in his direction, and he could see the mature and steady face of Shi Ye. His special assistant was a man who can care about the overall situation. He was cautious and loyal, so he took a fancy to him at that time.

"Don't you feel suffered yourself?" "Yeah." Shi Ye seemed to think of something happy, and smiled slightly: "But I can see my son once a week, and I also can see her." Kenny frowned slightly with a little anger in his voice: "Do you have children? Since you already had children, how can she leave you as long as you don't give them to her?" Some time ago, Kenny refused to let Gloria go out. Shi Ye also knew this, and thus he probably guessed what he was struggling with. "If I let her go, which can make her have a happier life, I will be satisfied." "Even if her

happiness isn't from you?" "Uh?" "Ha." Kenny sneered: "It would be better to tie the two together with pain."

Shi Ye also felt a little helpless: "Master, love can't be considered this way." "Oh? It seems that you are very happy to be a lonely man?" Kenny said with sarcasm. Shi Ye: "...". If he disagreed with him, he would spread salt on his wounds. He followed Kenny after graduating from college. Naturally, he knew Kenny better than others, knew that Kenny had a knot, and had seen Kenny's intelligence. He dare not say that Kenny was a good person but dare to say that Kenny was not bad, which was why he had been with Kenny for so many years. A person could be under another person for many years, not only because of the generous salary but also because of his personal charm.

...

Gloria had breakfast and sat in the lobby, turning the calendar. She was just shocked that it would be the New Year after more than ten days. Putting her phone aside, she felt annoying. What happened before on the Internet had passed the climax, and she didn't have to rush out to find a job now. Moreover, she was still pregnant. Few companies would want an employee who would take two months of maternity leave after just taking office. But her all plans were disrupted, and she had to wait until the baby was born. At this time, Gloria's complaint against Kenny came up again. "Do you know who I am?" "Sorry, the young master has ordered..." "Dare you let me in?" There was a quarrel outside, Gloria recovered, and got up and walked towards the door. When she went out of the hall, she saw a group of people gathered at the door of the villa, as if arguing.

The bodyguard seemed to block someone? But the bodyguard was so tall that he completely blocked the person speaking to them, and Gloria could not see it. She walked over: "What happened?" "Young lady." The

bodyguard stepped back and nodded respectfully. At this time, Gloria could see clearly that the person blocked by the bodyguard was Kelly, who had met once in the Clarkes' old house. This time, Kelly was more polite than when she was at Clarkes' old house. When she saw Gloria, she shouted with a smile: "dear Gloria." Gloria saw her deliberate ingratiation, but pretended not to see it, and said in surprise: "You are looking for Kenny? He went to the company now."

Kelly's face stiffened but soon returned to normal: "No, I heard from grandpa that you are pregnant and came to see you specifically. I also brought you a set of special cosmetics for pregnant women." She raised the handbag in her hand a little. Gloria glanced at the trademark above and recognized that it was a product from Clarke Group. Kenny had already sent several sets over. Since she can't get rid of Kelly now, she could only treat her well. "thank you very much. Sit inside."

Kelly was going to follow her inside, but the bodyguard did not let her go. Gloria glanced back: "This is the young master's cousin, won't you let her in?" The bodyguard then let Kelly in. Kelly approached Gloria's arm pretentingly but was avoided by Gloria quietly. She withdrew her hand in embarrassment, looked around, and was relieved when no one was watching her. As soon as she entered the door, Gloria saw Jennifer. Gloria called her directly: "Jennifer, help me take this thing away. This was sent by Sister Kelly, put it well, don't break it."

After a showdown with Gloria yesterday, Jennifer thought that Gloria would embarrass her, but unexpectedly, Gloria didn't find her trouble. But she wouldn't think Gloria would be so kind. At this moment she heard Gloria's words, sneered in her heart, it was really to show the tail of the fox! When she looked up to see Kelly, her complexion changed. "Kelly?" "Jennifer!" The two called out the other's name almost simultaneously. "You know each other?" Gloria looked surprised. In fact, she was intentional. Jennifer was the daughter of the director of the

Huyang TV station, and Kelly was the host of the TV station. Both of them knew each other.

When Gloria didn't graduate, some students were doing internships on Huyang TV Station. Someone said about Kelly and Jennifer. But at that time, she didn't know that the director's daughter was called Jennifer. Kelly was a paratrooper, and everyone knew that her status was unusual, and Jennifer was also the director of the department behind the scenes. The working relationship between the two made them often meet. They all looked good, so they were naturally compared.

Gloria had just thought about it. Kelly noticed the maid's clothes on Jennifer and said sneeringly: "I have heard people say that Miss Jones wants to marry our Clarke family, but did not expect that you would rather go into our Clarke family as a maid." Jennifer was angry. Her face turned white: "It's none of your business?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 227 In the hospital?

Kelly was sent to the TV station as a host, but Jennifer was not very clear about Kelly's identity. Unexpectedly, Kelly was also a member of the Clarke family. Still, the entire Clarke family, except for the three of Kenny and his father, grandpa, was the same with a good-for-nothing. Jennifer looked down on Kelly completely. "It's actually none of my business, but you are a servant now, and I order you to pour water for me now." Kelly lifted her chin, with her tone very proud. Jennifer was dissatisfied and did not move immediately. After all, she mixed into the servant group and entered Kenny's villa to get close to Kenny. She thought of being summoned by Gloria, but never thought she would be asked by her former rival, Kelly.

When Kelly saw that Jennifer didn't move, she turned to coquettishly look at Gloria: "dear Gloria, this is your new servant? It's very disobedient..." "she is really new here." Gloria hooked her lips and smiled. "However, she was sent by Grandpa." Kelly choked; she didn't expect Richard Clarke to be so kind to Gloria and even sent the servant over. "Even if it was sent by grandpa, there should be a servant's part." Kelly looked up at Jennifer with a raised eyebrow, and a cold expression crossed her eyes. Jennifer had small friction with Kelly and knew that Kelly was not easy to deal with.

She saw that Kelly's expression was wrong and lifted her feet to move back. However, her movements were still a step behind Kelly. Pa! A clear voice rang in the hall, leading other servants to look over here. Even Gloria gave Kelly a surprised look. Kelly tickled her lips and smiled disdainfully: "You don't even understand a servant's role, I will teach you today." The comparison between two women with similar family backgrounds and similar looks was very intense. Obviously, no one was worse than the others. Still, they had to be divided into different levels, which was a little exciting. "Kelly, dare you to beat me!" Jennifer touched her face and took a breath because of pain.

Aunt Hu suddenly appeared and pulled Gloria back: "Young lady, you have to be careful." "It's okay." Gloria didn't take it seriously. She didn't believe that the two women could still fight. And it turned out that she underestimated the combat effectiveness of these two women and overestimated their qualities. "Jennifer, carefully think before you speak!" Kelly couldn't see someone be arrogant in front of her, let alone Jennifer. Jennifer sneered: "Thank you, then I will repeat it. You can only find a satisfactory job by relying on the relationship. A loser! Dare you to slap me?"

Kelly narrowed her eyes slightly, a vicious look flashed in her eyes: "despise me? Then what? Did you forget Xu Muhan choose me in the

end?" Her words struck Jennifer's pain. "Bitch!" Jennifer scolded and rushed towards Kelly. Kelly didn't expect Jennifer to do it directly, and the whole person was hit by Jennifer on the ground. Jennifer's expression looked grumpy, and she was furious. She rode on Kelly's body, grabbed Kelly's lapel and her face with the other hand, and pulled her hair. "Ah!!! Jennifer, let me go!" Kelly was utterly stunned, only knowing to reach out to protect her face and protect her hair...Finally, she couldn't protect her at all, and Jennifer had the upper hand.

When Gloria was at school before, she always fought with Edith and usually smashed people with a stool. After going to college, she basically had no chance to fight. She watched Kelly and Jennifer play so hard, there was an urge to cheer them on. But she was now the hostess; she can't let the guest and the servant fighting at home. "What are you doing, let go of your hands!" Gloria was persuading, but she was also stepping back. She was a pregnant woman now, so she must stay away from this fight scene. "It's our business, don't worry about it!" Jennifer pulled Kelly's hair, looked up inadvertently, and saw that Gloria had retreated to seven or eight meters.

She was stunned for a moment, a look of consternation flashed in her eyes. This look of Gloria didn't seem to want to persuade! It was all right! She had long been disappointed in Kelly, and today she had to beat her. Among the maids sent by Richard, except Jennifer, all the others were professionally trained maids for the wealthy family. When they saw Gloria back away, they knew that Gloria didn't want to persuade them. So, a group of maids came forward and pulled up pretendingly: "Don't fight anymore." "Jennifer, stop quickly." "Jennifer let Miss. Clarke go..." Kelly was going crazy, seeing so many maids came up but failed to pull Jennifer away, and then she did not care about her image and cursed: "a bunch of waste! Hurry to pull this bitch away!"

...

In the afternoon, Kenny drove back to pick Gloria to the court. Aunt Hu came in and told him: "Young lady went to the hospital." Kenny was shocked, and his voice was unstable: "What's wrong with her?" Aunt Hu saw him like this and then immediately explained aloud. "It's not that Young lady had an accident, but Miss Clarke came over and had a fight with Jennifer." "Which Miss Clarke?" Kenny asked Aunt Hu while turning to go out. "your second uncle's daughter." Aunt Hu used to work as a servant in the old house of Clarke Family. She also knew more about the situation of Clarke Family and was a bit impressed with Kelly.

Kenny paced slightly: "Kelly?" "Yes, yes, it's her." Aunt Hu nodded quickly. "Which hospital?" "The bodyguard escorted them to the one in the city center owned by the Clarke Family." Kenny drove directly to the hospital again. He called Gloria while driving. "Kenny?" Gloria's voice sounded soft. Kenny breathed a sigh of relief: "Wait in the hospital, I will come over immediately." Although he had heard the course of the incident from Aunt Hu, only after hearing Gloria's voice, his heart was settled down.

"How do you know I'm in the hospital? You're home?" "Well, wait for me." Gloria hung up the phone and heard Kelly scream from the room inside. "Lighter!!! It hurts to death!!!" It was immediately afterward that Jennifer's voice: "If the strength is too light, the wound will be infected by bacteria, and it will kill people." "Jennifer, shut up! I won't let you go easily!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 228 As long as you like it

Gloria glanced at the door, looking at the two young and pretty girls scolding and nagging across the bed. She didn't expect the two to fight so hard. She thought the two would pull their hair at most, but they

grabbed each other's faces, and finally squeezed their fists directly to each other, and she had to call the bodyguards to stop it. Gloria was too lazy to hear them scolding each other and turned to the bodyguard behind her, saying, "Watch them." Then, she walked to the chair by the corridor and sat down, waiting for Kenny to come over. Soon a nurse came and asked her respectfully: "Young lady, we have a special lounge. Do you want to rest there?" "No, thank you." Gloria waved her hand.

...

When Kenny came, Jennifer and Kelly almost finished their binding up. Although the two of them both fight severely, the woman was so feminine that only a skin trauma was left. However, the swollen faces were ugly enough. When Kenny saw Gloria, he walked to her quickly. A pair of black eyes locked her and stared at her back and forth for a long time before he felt relieved. He then asked her: "How are they?" Jennifer and Kelly just came out of the ward, and Gloria pouted in their direction: "Look for yourself."

"Cousin, look at me being hit like this by her..." Kenny turned her head, and it was Kelly's blue and swollen face that broke into his eyes. Although Kenny was calm, he can't help frowning, and he rarely brought a trace of uncertainty in his tone: "Kelly?" "Yeah, cousin, I'm Kelly." Kelly was excited when Kenny called her name. Kenny stepped back quietly, looking at Jennifer behind Kelly. Jennifer's situation was no better than Kelly's, but when Kenny looked at her, she covered her face with her hands, seeming to be embarrassed, and turned her head to the side.

Gloria noticed Jennifer's petty action, smiling. What a talented person Kenny was, he can guess what was going on as soon as his mind turned. If Gloria did not want the two to fight, the two would definitely not be able to fight. Jennifer and Kelly became like this, Gloria must play a role in it. Gloria, who looked sensible and calm on the surface, was a person

who was not too busy to see the fun. It was still a little childish. Kenny said lightly: "Since it's all right, go back."

Kelly didn't expect Kenny to let her go back as soon as he uttered the words. Shouldn't he help her vent anger? Even if she and Kenny were not close now, they were also cousins. She was beaten by Jennifer, and Kenny should help her out anyway! "Cousin, Jennifer she..." Kenny knew Kelly's charade, but the most prominent initiator was Gloria; of course, he couldn't help anyone out. He looked at Kelly expressionlessly: "Who is the first?"

Kelly was still a little afraid of him. With his cold glance, her anger became weak all at once and whispered, "It's Jennifer." As she spoke, she glanced at Gloria carefully, showing an aggressive look to her. Gloria felt funny. In fact, she did laugh. She stared at Kelly with a smile and thought this Miss Clarke grew without a brain. Jennifer, a woman who thought of seducing Kenny in her house, was smarter than Kelly. Of course, Kenny also noticed Kelly's small movements. He sneered: "Go back yourself, don't go to my house if you have nothing to do in the future." Kelly looked at Kenny in disbelief: "Cousin!"

"Don't leave yet? I'll let Grandpa send someone to pick you up?" Kenny's eyebrows tightened even more, and his eyes flashed impatiently. He had no patience to tell her more. When Kelly saw Kenny's face, she didn't dare to say anything more, but just looked at Jennifer bitterly and turned away. Then Kenny turned around and took Gloria away: "Let's go." The two walked in front, and Jennifer and the bodyguard walked in the back. After leaving the hospital, Gloria realized that just after Kenny arrived, Jennifer said nothing. She turned around and looked at Jennifer with some doubt, and she saw Jennifer looking at her eccentrically. How about? Shouldn't she stare at Kenny at this time?

Unpredictably, Jennifer collided with Gloria's eyes. Jennifer turned away unnaturally, no longer looking at her, and hurriedly headed into the back car with the bodyguard. Gloria frowned and got in the car. Kenny helped her fasten her seat belt and asked her, "What's wrong?" Gloria opened her mouth and didn't know what to say. She shook her head. After he fastened her seat belt, Kenny put one hand on the back of the chair behind her and looked at her with a cold face: "Nonsense!" Gloria was frank: "They are fighting by themselves." Although she felt she was a bit naughty, she couldn't admit it. She didn't persuade them, but she didn't let them fight.

She thought Kenny would continue to teach her something. However, Kenny just leaned on her forehead and kissed her gently, patting her head and coaxing, "As long as you are okay, you can do whatever you want to do." "Ah?" Gloria turned to look at him. Kenny rubbed her hair again: "Go to the court now." "Oh." Gloria touched her head. After a while, Gloria asked him tentatively: "You mean, I can have my full swing in Huyang City as long as I want." Kenny didn't look back: "yes, as you want to do!"

Obviously not too serious words, but it was very serious in Gloria's ears. Gloria asked again: "I want to do whatever I want?" Kenny said nothing. Until the car stopped at the court door, Kenny said faintly: "in the past, it was me who was wrong." Gloria thought she had heard it wrong. "You say it again!" "Get off." Kenny unfastened her seat belt and took the lead to get off. Gloria followed and wanted to let him say it again. If he said it again, she must record it, or she couldn't believe Kenny would give such an apology.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 229 Help Anne out

Kenny was annoyed by her; he turned to squeeze her chin and kissed her: "Well." "...". She didn't let him kiss her. Kenny looked at Gloria's expression of amazement for a moment; he smiled and led her forward. Fu Tingxi and Shi Ye were waiting for them. "Master, young lady." "Ting Xiao." Gloria nodded toward Shi Ye, and then greeted Fu Tingxi: "Lawyer Fu." Fu Tingxi smiled easily and walked to Kenny and talked about the case with him. "Because of this incident's particularity, to the maximum, Anne could only be sentenced to three years in prison..." Fu Tingxi said and glanced at Gloria.

Gloria glanced down at herself: "How?" The party had not yet entered, and Fu Tingxi suddenly took a piece of gauze from his briefcase and handed it to Kenny: "Wrap it up." This, of course, did not let Kenny wrap up, but let Gloria wrap up. Kenny frowned: "No." Fu Tingxi shrugged: "Both of you were not injured, this lawsuit looks easy, I also played quite hard, cooperate?" Kenny said coldly: "Bored." He didn't think so much at first, turning his head to look at Shi Ye: "Accompany the young lady to the car." "Yes." Shi Ye responded respectfully.

"Then I'll wait for you in the car." Gloria also understood the strategy inside, so she didn't ask much. When prosecuting Anne, it was in the name of the crime of intentional injury, and it was not impossible for Gloria to appear intact in court, but there may be more unnecessary trouble. Moreover, Fu Tingxi was a very rigorous person at work, and it was impossible for him to let Gloria appear in court like this. The absence of Gloria was the best option. But Kenny didn't care about this. Taylor's family was also here today. He worried that Taylor's family would get out of control and hurt Gloria.

Since the last incident, he had never dared to take anything lightly. And he won't let people into the villa easily. He wanted to put an end to everything that might hurt Gloria. Gloria turned around and walked into the car with Shi Ye. Halfway, she suddenly looked back. Even at such a

long distance, She could feel his unique, awe-inspiring atmosphere coming out from Kenny's slender figure. Except for occasionally weird tempers, Kenny was an impeccable man. Gloria sometimes felt like she was dreaming, and felt none of these was true.

"Young lady?" The voice of Shi Ye sounded, and Gloria suddenly recovered, only to find that she had just absent-mindedly looked at Kenny's direction. "Go." She returned to the car with Shi Ye. Gloria looked at the door of the court in the compartment and asked Shi Ye: "Is Anne really going to be sentenced?" "Yes, Mr. Fu never missed anything." Shi Ye's tone was very certain. Gloria leaned back, took out her phone, and sent Wechat to Edith to tell the thing. Edith immediately returned the message to her: "Evil comes back to the wicked!" Yeah, those who have done bad things would be punished.

She thought of Kenny's mother again. After so many years, she vaguely felt that it was too difficult to find the real murderer. Moreover, Kenny himself said that the scenes' real murderer might be "someone from the Clarke family." Even if the real murderer was found, would he be more painful? Gloria deemed that it may be related to pregnancy, so she was always having wild thoughts. She looked up and found Shi Ye was looking down at his phone. Gloria leaned over quietly and found that he was looking at a photo, which showed a woman and a child. Gloria asked in surprise: "Shi Ye, are you married?" Shi Ye suddenly covered the phone screen: "Well."

"Your son is so cute. How old is he?" Gloria knew nothing about his situation. Asking this just simply thought his son was cute. When Shi Ye mentioned his son, there was a smile on the corner of his eyes: "Four years old, a ghost elf." Gloria found out that when he talked about his son, Shi Ye's words became more frequent. So, she spoke to him around this topic. "So should he go to kindergarten?" "Well, he just went to school in the second half of this year." "... " Gloria was now pregnant and

was just interested in children's topics. And after the divorce, Shi Ye became more and more reticent; at the same time, he also followed a boss like Kenny, who was so bad at words. Finally, someone could talk about his son, and thus he had more words.

The two chatted with each other until Kenny and Fu Tingxi came out. "They are back." Gloria found them first. She helped Kenny open the door directly inside. After Kenny got in the car, he pulled on his tie, and his face was not very good. Fu Tingxi sat in the front passenger seat. Gloria looked at Kenny with a cold face and looked up at Fu Tingxi. Fu Tingxi turned back and shrugged. Seeing Fu Tingxi looked, as usual, it didn't seem like the lawsuit had lost, what's wrong with Kenny?

"What's wrong?" Gloria asked him in a low voice. Kenny shook his head and said nothing. At this time, the window next to Gloria was knocked from the outside a few times. When she turned around, she saw Si Chengyu's gentle and harmless face. Gloria frowned and finally understood why Kenny's face was so ugly. Gloria lowered the window and waited for him to speak. Si Chengyu already smiled and said: "Gloria, I heard you are pregnant? Congratulation!" Gloria was expressionless: "Thank you." Si Chengyu looked up at Kenny again, said slowly: "Kenny, don't forget to invite me to drink for your one-month-old baby when the time comes."

Kenny gave him a cold look and said nothing. Gloria hurriedly lifted up the window and urged Shi Ye: "Go." She now felt uncomfortable when she saw Si Chengyu. She always felt that Si Chengyu was wearing a hypocritical face more terrible than angry Kenny. "Kenny, what's the matter with you and Si Chengyu?" Fu Tingxi was the legal adviser of Sheng Ding Media. He didn't know much about public relations and the online public opinion of celebrities. He had heard of some gossips, but he just didn't know what was going on. There was no outsider here, so he asked directly.

"Go back first." Kenny looked reluctant, and Fu Tingxi didn't ask much. When Gloria came home before, she also saw Si Chengyu and Anne being intimate. Today, Anne's case was going to trial, and it was not uncommon for Si Chengyu to come. However, just meeting Si Chengyu did not make Kenny angry. Suddenly, an idea flashed in Gloria's mind. Si Chengyu was half of Clarke's family, Kenny could send Anne in, and naturally, Si Chengyu could get Anne out!

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 230

Dotard!

Gloria thought of it; her face was no better than Kenny. Si Chengyu was really determined to fight against Kenny. She couldn't understand the reason why Si Chengyu could stand so brazenly on Kenny's opposite. The atmosphere in the car was a bit frozen. Their early plan was to go to Jin Ding for dinner after the event was over. Shi Ye drove the car to Jin Ding directly. Carl was already waiting for them in the box. When they entered, Carl was ordering food. Gloria hadn't seen Carl for a long time. He was still in the same way as a dangling man, pulled a chair and squeezed his eyes at Gloria: "Gloria, come here to sit."

His enthusiasm surprised Gloria: "even if you please me, I can't help you to put in a good word for you in front of Edith." "Don't think of me that way, you are treasure now, we all protect you." Carl said to Kenny: "Kenny, agree to me?" Kenny ignored him and pulled a chair for Gloria, letting her sit down, and then sitting beside her. Carl felt bored and leaned next to Fu Tingxi and asked him: "What's wrong? Things are not going well?" Fu Tingxi shrugged. He thought it was smooth, but after Kenny saw Si Chengyu, his face was not right. It was already eight o'clock in the evening after the group had finished their meal. Carl and Fu Tingxi also had appointments, then Kenny and Gloria went straight home.

...

When she arrived home, Gloria saw Jennifer cleaning the floor as soon as she entered the hall. This was hard to see. When Jennifer saw the two coming in, she called out: "Young Master, Young Lady." Although Jennifer's face was swollen, Gloria still saw her reluctance. Jennifer's forehead was bluish, and there were several band-aids on her face. Gloria couldn't help but ask: "Are you okay?" Jennifer seemed stunned for a while. "Okay." Kenny didn't look at Jennifer and took Gloria upstairs directly: "Go up and rest." Around the corner of the stairs, Gloria turned back and saw Jennifer squat down on the floor again and wiped the floor. "...". Jennifer's brain was broken, ready to be a servant seriously?

Gloria was taken aback by this idea. When the two returned to the room, Gloria went to take a bath, and her cell phone vibrated as soon as she entered the bathroom. Kenny glanced subconsciously and saw the message "From Grandpa" displayed on the screen. He remembered that Richard and Gloria had added each other to friends before. With a glance in the direction of the bathroom, where the sound of water rang out, Kenny took the phone and opened WeChat to read the news. Richard sent a tone message, Kenny clicked to listen. "Gloria, today, Kelly had bothered you." Kenny smiled with an unclear meaning.

Richard liked shielding a shortcoming or fault. Although Gloria was pregnant now, which made him happy, Kelly was also Richard's granddaughter. Kelly must have a complaint in front of him. Richard wasn't a person who failed to make a distinction between right and wrong, but he still inevitably had to warn Gloria after this incident. Kenny deleted Richard's message and directly clicked the video call. Richard, at the other end, was also surprised. Gloria would take the initiative to chat with him through a video. He still accepted. As a result, after the video was connected, the face appeared on the screen was clearly Kenny's that upset him when he watched it.

"Why are you? Gloria?" Richard said with reluctance on his face. Clearly, he didn't want to see Kenny. Kenny replaced the rear camera and pointed at the closed bathroom door: "Going to shower." Richard whispered: "I have nothing to say to you; I will call her tomorrow." Richard would be ready to hang up the phone, but Kenny said leisurely: "If you are bored, you can go back to the company and continue working. I think your son will be happy to give you the position." Richard suddenly said with anger: "Kenny!" Kenny picked up the phone and walked out, tickling his lips sarcastically: "When the grandson's wife is pregnant, you should send a woman in her villa. Are you a dotard?"

This incident angered Kenny. He was close to Richard when he was a child, but the last time the old man asked him not to check his mother's cause of death, there was an estrangement between them. It's just that the old man's attitude towards Gloria was okay, and Kenny didn't clarify the words and was willing to ignore something. But unexpectedly, Richard should have such an idea like this. Richard was so angry that his beard was shaking, and then he said with earnestness: "Kenny, I am also for your own good. Clarke Group's huge family business requires you to inherit it. You can't spend your mind on a woman. Like your dad..."

In Richard's view, there must be many women around the noble son of a wealthy family. This was a common thing. However, Randy, whom he loved the most, had never had any women after his wife's accident and had been unhappy for all these years. He had a dissolute life for many years but instead gave birth to an infatuated son. When Kenny took Gloria back to his old house, he saw Kenny's coddling, and thus he had a different idea in his mind. Kenny sneered: "Like my dad? Are you sure he can't forget my mom, isn't it because he was guilty?"

"Kenny, how many times have I told you, there was no inside story about your mother's affairs at that time, it was a simple accident." Richard's voice was a little tired. "Your mother grew up by my side. I knew what

kind of feelings your father had for your mother! You don't know, Kenny, you have checked by yourself for so many years, what did you find out? Nothing. It turned out that those were originally conjectured by yourself..." Richard was still chattering, and Kenny didn't interrupt him. It was only when he finished his words that Kenny asked slowly: "Aunt will come back this year for the New Year? Aunt hasn't been home for many years."

After Kenny finished, he narrowed his eyes and watched Richard's expression. However, there was no expression on Richard's face except for a touch of emotion. Kenny frowned slightly. Did Mayo Taylor lie? In essence, he did not want to believe that his aunt would have anything to do with that year's accident. "Kenny?" Gloria's voice broke Kenny's thoughts. Kenny turned around and saw that Gloria was wearing pajamas and was wrapped tightly by a thick coat.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 231 "Si Chengyu broke his contract with Sheng Ding"

Kenny Clarke frowned, but his expression suddenly softened, and he beckoned to Gloria Taylor, "Come here."

Gloria found that he was holding her phone when she went over. Mayo Clarke saw her in the video and greeted her gently, "Hey, Gloria."

"How are you, grandpa." Gloria smiled at him.

Then Kenny Clarke took the phone to himself and said, "Well, it's better to go to bed early and play shadowboxing in your spare time, which is good for your health."

He said in a faint tone as usual. Still, Gloria Taylor did not know what did they talked about just now, but she nodded, "He is right, grandpa, you'd better do more exercises and sleep early."

Mayo Taylor waved his hand, impatiently, "Okay, I'll sleep now."

Then Kenny Clarke hung up the video call so fast that it was perfunctory, and Gloria said, "You should wait for grandpa to hung up first."

"He is old and slow, waiting for him is wasting time." He said perfunctorily. Thinking of something about Jennifer Jones, Gloria stopped persuading him.

.....

The next day, Gloria Taylor got up late as usual. As soon as she came into the restaurant, she saw Jennifer Jones serving in silence. The swelling on her forehead had been reduced, which did not look as scary as yesterday. She served breakfast at the table, and Gloria quietly looked at her while eating because she had always felt that Jennifer had been a little strange since she had returned from the hospital yesterday, and she did not talk a lot but worked very hard. Did she become stupid? Or did she find it interesting to be a servant?

Gloria Taylor ate her breakfast slowly, and Jennifer Jones walked up to her as if she had something to say. Then Gloria motioned to the other servants to go out. She looked at Jennifer after all the other servants were out, "Come on, go ahead."

Jennifer Jones said without hesitation, "I want to go back."

"Why?" Was it because she fought with Kelly Clark, which made her sober?

She took a deep breath and said unwillingly, "Although I do not want to admit, I can see that you and Kenny Clarke love each other very much." She saw it clearly as a bystander in the hospital yesterday. Kenny Clark only noticed Gloria Taylor when he came, and not even glanced at Kelly, let alone Jennifer. The latter was an adult with judgment, even if she was blinded by self-confidence. She was the only child in her superior family, she was born with pride, but she was not stupid even if she occasionally did something silly. Gloria Taylor was about to get the cup. Still, she was stunned when she heard her words that Gloria did not expect Jennifer to mention it. She looked up at Jennifer, who seemed that she was not used to being stared at, so she looked away awkwardly, "I mean, Kenny Clarke likes you very much and indulge you."

"Thanks, I can see that." Gloria Taylor winked with a natural expression.

Jennifer Jones thought that Gloria was a cunning woman who was good-looking and gentle. Still, she could always accidentally poke your pain. However, she just was an ordinary person without a background. Still, she was always very confident, involuntary to think of her as a good match for Kenny, and Jennifer Jones did see it yesterday.

"Gloria, I'm here to negotiate with you today, and I know you have been writing and trying to sell your script, right? I'm the producer, and I can give you resources, but you have to give me back my employment contract."

Jennifer Jones saw that Gloria Taylor was sitting there. Still, she was standing, which she felt that inferior to her, then she sat opposite Gloria. Jennifer entered the villa as a servant to approach Kenny Clarke, which surprised Gloria and showed that Jennifer was a courageous woman. Yet, she used her courage in an improper point. Gloria did not trust Jennifer but also no doubt, "I can give you the employment contract, and you can leave here today, but I don't need your help."

It was not that Gloria was too insidious, but there was a lot of theft in her industry. Although she was not famous, her scripts were written by her with a lot of effort, which could be used by Jennifer Jones to frame her.

Jennifer was not surprised that Gloria would be so crisp, "Well, just call me if you need."

She took the scrip that had written a phone number on it before, and Gloria took it over and then asked the driver to send Jennifer back after she took off the maid clothes. Seeing the car left, Gloria Taylor suddenly felt bored. Fortunately, she could surf the internet. Maybe it was because she had been the trending hashtag many times, and now, she liked to swipe the hashtag list on Microblog. And the top topic was a piece of explosion news for her.

#Si Chengyu broke his contract with Sheng Ding#

Gloria Taylor glanced over the content and saw the comments of the netizens.

"Really? It was not a long time since the mysterious founder of Sheng Ding wrote the long article on Microblog, which was the trending topic at that time. But now, Si Chengyu, the best actor is about to terminate an agreement with Sheng Ding Media?"

"I think that Si Chengyu is going to be his boss."

"To be honest, Sheng Ding Media had always given Si Chengyu the best resources, and he had never got a bad script. They could have made many stars popular if they had not done their best to support Si Chengyu, but he was ungrateful when he had a little success."

This comment on the topic was the most popular one. There were many likes and comments below it, which were positive and negative views, even Gloria thought it was right. Si Chengyu was very popular these years, and there was no gossip about him, which meant that Sheng Ding Media did a lot for him. Still, he wanted to broke the contract with them, which would cause a significant loss of Sheng Ding Media.

And Gloria Taylor wondered if it was Si Chengyu was going to cancel or Kenny Clarke?

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 232: Half Brother, Duke

Gloria wanted to call Kenny but remembered that Kenny worked at the Clarke's Group right now, so she's afraid to disturb him. Then, Gloria called Carl.

Carl was probably busy, too, as he didn't answer her phone.

After a while, Carl did call her back.

Before Gloria could speak, Carl said. "I knew you wanted to ask about Si Chengyu's termination?"

Gloria replied. "Yes."

"Kenny called me early this morning, saying that the company was terminating Si Chengyu's contract while he let it out on purpose. It's... It was going to be a holiday, and suddenly he got me into such big trouble..."

After Carl's wordy complaints, Gloria consoled him and hung up.

As soon as the phone hung up, it rang again.

She looked at her phone, seeing that it was Loren calling her.

Loren hadn't seen her for a long time, so why did he suddenly call her?

Was it because of Anne again?

The thought that Si Chengyu might get Anne out of prison made Gloria feel as sick as a lump of cotton in her throat.

Anne tried to kill Gloria so many times, and Gloria finally put her in prison. At the same time, Gloria thought she could let Anne reflect on herself in jail for several years. Still, unexpectedly, Si Chengyu suddenly wanted to get Anne out of prison...

Gloria thought darkly that if she had known about this, she might have let Kenny torture Anne to death.

When Gloria came out with this idea, she was surprised.

She touched her stomach, murmuring. "Baby. What mom just said was wrong, so don't be like your mom..."

She was so lost in thought that the phone automatically hung up because she didn't answer.

Gloria put away her cell phone and didn't plan to call back. Anyway, if he wanted to talk to her, he would call back.

A few minutes later, Loren called again.

This time, Gloria answered the phone.

Loren's voice sounded cold. "Haven't you seen your mom?"

"What's the matter?" She hasn't seen Tina for a long time except for the last time that she and Tina talked on the phone.

Loren paused slightly. "She's been missing for a few days, and she hasn't come looking for you?"

Even though Gloria no longer cared about Tina, she could not help feeling bad as she listened to what he said. "No."

Tina was very patient with Taylor's members, and she usually didn't leave the Taylor's. Still, Loren said she had been missing for days...

Gloria asked Loren. "What did you do to her?"

"What could I do to her? She ran away from home herself!" Loren's voice sounded angry and loud, while it made Gloria's ears tingle.

"She would have run away from home by herself if you hadn't done something to her? Do you think I'm stupid?" Gloria's tone was not good either as she asked him coldly.

"Didn't you leave her alone? Are you trying to blame me now? You could have sent your sister to prison, so I have no daughter, so wicked as you! "

Loren was furious when he spoke this.

Gloria gritted her teeth. "What a coincidence, I don't have my sister or father who tried to kill me."

"Don't make Anne sound so bad since Anne just can't figure it out for the moment, and you're all right now! She's spoiled as a child, and you know it, so can't you just try to be patient with her? "

Loren thought it's all Gloria's fault.

—She's spoiled as a child, and you know it !

—Can't you just try to be patient with her? "

Gloria kept pinching the phone so tightly that the veins on the back of her hand were visible.

"Who tolerated me when I tolerated her? You know she's spoiled, so now she's going to jail for a lesson, and you made it. You are a good father, as you don't teach your daughter well, so she will always be taught a lesson. You spoiled her, but you didn't have the power to spoil her, so now guess whether Anne hates you or not?"

Loren indulged Anne without principle, while he didn't think he's doing anything wrong. Even if he were wrong, he would blame this on others.

And what Gloria had said pierced his heart.

When he met Anne yesterday, Anne scolded him for being useless.

Loren was so angry that he couldn't speak and finally hung up.

Gloria put down her cell phone, thought it over, and called the police.

Since Loren said Tina had been missing for several days, Tina must have been missing for a long time.

After calling the police, Gloria decided that she couldn't just sit around and wait for news, so she decided to go back to Taylor's.

Kenny didn't forbid her to go out now, but she had to go out with a bodyguard.

...

She parked her car in front of Taylor's villa.

The guard opened the car door for Gloria. She had just put her foot out when out of the blue, a sports car appeared and sped by, right next to the coat of the bodyguard who was helping Gloria open the car door.

It was so sudden that the bodyguard was stunned for a few seconds, asking Gloria. "Young lady, are you all right?"

She's not even out of the car yet, so could anything wrong happen to her?

Gloria shook her head. "And you?"

"I'm fine." The bodyguard shook his head.

Gloria did, however, notice that the bodyguard's legs seemed to shake as he walked. It appeared that he was still frightened by what had just happened.

Gloria got out of the car, looking in the direction the sports car has just left, and then she realized that the sports car was gone.

Gloria looked away while she heard the sound of the sports car keenly.

The sports car was driven back, and in front of them, the sports car owner swung the front of the vehicle at a 90-degree Angle, crossing it in the middle of the road, and then the young man in the sports car took off his sunglasses. Thinking it was cool, he tossed his hair and turned his head in Gloria's direction. "Hey, are you all right?"

His words didn't sound sincere at all.

The young man's sports car was the Ferrari, and his hair was carefully styled as he wore it with gel, creating a stylish hairstyle while he looked dapper in a designer suit...

Gloria knew this guy.

"Well, woman, what's your name? You look a little familiar."

"As the young man spoke, he jumped out of the car with his hands on the side of the car's open window, walking right up to Gloria.

When the young man saw what Gloria was like, he whistled cheerfully. "You are a beautiful woman."

The bodyguard backed Gloria, looking ready for a fight.

Gloria frowned slightly. "Don't you remember, eldest Brother? I'm Gloria."

In front of Gloria's eyes, the young man was none other than her half Brother, Duke, who had been studying abroad for many years.

He was also Anne's brother of the same mother and father.

"Huh?" Duke looked shocked. "Who did you say you were? Gloria? I haven't been home in years, but I know she doesn't look like you..."

Duke has been abroad for seven or eight years so that he couldn't recognize her.

Loren, who had heard the sound of a sports car, came out of the villa. "Duke, are you deliberately racing again?"

When Duke saw Loren, he said to Loren as if he was telling a joke. "Dad, this beautiful woman said she's Gloria!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 233 Were You Blaming Me?

After Duke Taylor finished speaking, he took a serious look at Gloria Taylor and muttered to Loren Taylor, "It's impossible for Gloria to change this much. You're so funny! Hahahaha!"

Loren Taylor glanced at Duke Taylor grimly before turning at Gloria Taylor, "What are you doing here?"

"Didn't you say that my mother was missing for days? I come to ask about the situation." Gloria Taylor despised Tina Walker so much, but still she couldn't turn a blind eye on her.

"There is nothing to ask. She's missing and that's it." Loren Taylor was annoyed at Gloria Taylor for what she did to Anne Taylor.

Gloria Taylor had expected this attitude from him. She didn't intend to say more, "I've called the police. If there is any news, the police will inform you."

She glanced at Duke Taylor and turned to get back to the car.

Duke Taylor listened to their conversation and finally believed that this beautiful woman in front of him was Gloria Taylor.

Loren Taylor snorted after listening to her words. He turned his eyes to Duke Taylor who was still looking at Gloria Taylor's direction, "What are you looking at? Get in! How can you speed race with your friends right after you came back? You—"

Duke Taylor listened impatiently to his nagging and ran toward Gloria Taylor, "Gloria, what's the rush? Let's have a meal together."

Loren Taylor widened his eyes and snapped, "Duke, come back here!"

Duke Taylor didn't care about him. He waved his hand and said, "I haven't seen her for so many years. I want to have a meal with her. You can go back without me. Don't be angry, you're old."

Gloria Taylor was already inside her car.

She rolled the window down and heard what Duke Taylor said.

Duke Taylor was the only one in the big family of Taylor who actually treated her nicely.

This boy would inherit the Taylor Company in the future. He was everyone's favorite in the family. The servants naturally paid more respect to him.

Duke Taylor was naughty since he was only a little child. He liked to deal with messy things.

When he was in high school, he began gathering his friends for speed racing. He would go to bar to drink and play all day.

He had fun hard, neglected his responsibilities, but he was not a bad person at heart.

When he saw Gloria Taylor being bullied by her classmates on his way from school, he would help her scare off the bullies.

This alone was enough for Gloria Taylor to know his true nature.

They had four years gap of age. When Gloria Taylor was in junior high school, Duke Taylor was already abroad.

Loren Taylor was so angry. His head was steaming, but there was no way to take the boy back.

Duke Taylor only knew how to eat, drink, and have fun. Loren Taylor didn't know where he got that from.

He couldn't control this boy.

Gloria Taylor saw Loren Taylor walked back to the villa angrily. Then, she heard Duke Taylor said smilingly, "You can find a place to eat. I will treat you."

"No. Let me treat you." Gloria Taylor refused.

Duke Taylor was stunned by her smile. It took a few seconds for him to react, "Okay. You can drive first. I'll drive behind you."

Gloria Taylor remembered the speed of his driving. She got goosebumps and said, "You drive first. We're going to Jin Ding."

In Jin Ding luxury lounge, Gloria Taylor and Duke Taylor were sitting face to face.

The waiter was standing beside Duke Taylor. The boy turned the menu page and ordered, "This, this, this one too."

Gloria Taylor couldn't help laughing. He stayed abroad for so long, but nothing changed with his personality.

He still loved to eat, drink, and have fun. How wasteful.

After the dishes were served, there were almost no empty space at the table.

"I heard that you married for Anne. How is it? Do you get along well with Kenny Clarke?" Duke Taylor was chatting casually like they were old friends.

Gloria Taylor sighed. She knew that she couldn't tell this boy everything.

"You came back because of Anne."

Gloria Taylor said calmly. Duke Taylor was rather stunned.

He put down his chopstick and looked at her, "When you're a child, you were smarter than Anne. Now, when you grew up, you had better luck than her."

Duke Taylor and Gloria Taylor did help each other, but he was Anne Taylor's biological brother.

Gloria Taylor was very clear about this.

"I don't think that my fortune is better than hers. It's just that I'm not scheming like her." the smile on her face gradually faded away, "Do you know how many times she tried to kill me? I have done everything for the family, but she and dad won't stop using me. Now, I have decided to stop enduring it."

He took a deep breath and asked, "Where is your mother? Don't you care about her?"

She didn't reply. Duke Taylor hooked his lips and said, "I came back this time for Anne. No matter how many mistakes she had done, she is my sister. I cannot let something to happen to her."

"Are you blaming me?" she asked.

They looked at each other and were silent for a long time. Gloria Taylor smiled wryly, "In your eyes, even if Anne almost killed me, I shouldn't punish her, I should act like it was nothing, right?"

"That's not what I'm talking about. I just—" Duke Taylor stopped talking as if he didn't what to say. Finally, he was silent.

"I'm a little tired. If you'll excuse me. Enjoy your meal, Brother."

Duke Taylor looked up at her with an awkward expression.

After paying the bill, she left Jin Ding.

In the car, the driver asked her, "Mrs. Clarke, are you going home now?"

She thought for a moment and said, "Let's go to the Clarke Company."

It was lunch time now. If she went to the Clarke Company to meet Kenny Clarke, she should be able to have lunch with him.

Soon, she arrived at the company.

She didn't get off the car. She looked at the gate of the company through the window and lowered her head to call Kenny Clarke.

When she looked up, she saw Kenny Clarke coming out of the company building.

There was Randy Clarke behind him followed by a group of men and women. They were in a hurry.

She hesitated, but she called him anyway.

Kenny Clarke was in the parking the time his phone was ringing. He was opening his car door to get inside. He stopped and grabbed his phone.

As soon as he grabbed his phone, Gloria Taylor finally heard his voice, "What is it?"

"Are you busy?" she asked.

"Hm." Kenny Clarke who wasn't fond of talking replied shortly.

"It's nothing. I just called to ask."

"Okay. I'll hang up."

He hung up the phone. Gloria Taylor saw him getting inside the car.

When his car drove away, she told the driver, "Let's go home."

The driver started the car. He was about to drive when a car coming near. The road was narrow, so the driver had to slow down and let the car pass.

But, the car stopped next to Gloria Taylor's car.

Then, a tall and slender figure came out of the car.

It was Kenny Clarke.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 234 It's More Important to Have Dinner With You

When Gloria saw that familiar figure, her was still a bit confused.

She mumbled, "Kenny? "

The driver reacted quickly and got out of the car to open the door of the back seat for Kenny.

Kenny got into the car, and when he saw Gloria's face full of surprise, he couldn't help but reach out and touch her head, laughing, " I saw you long ago. "

Gloria was stunned, "How did you see me? "

"I saw the car. " Kenny reached out and held her into his arms.

Lowering his head to give a kiss to her forehead, he held her hand in his hand and played with it: "When you come to me again in the future, just say it directly. If I don't see you next time, when you go back, you will be angry with me again. "

Gloria snorted and drew back her hand, "Am I that narrow-minded in your heart? When did I ever get angry with you over such a trivial matter? "

"Well, no. " Kenny nodded, looking positively serious.

Gloria clutched her fist and punched him twice.

The strength wasn't great, and it didn't hurt him at all.

Kenny grabbed her hand, "Let's go and eat dinner. "

Gloria came to him at this time, and she definitely hadn't eaten anything yet.

"Earlier I saw you get into the car with your father and the others, what business were you going on? Doesn't it matter? " She really didn't want to delay him from his business.

"It's more important to eat dinner with you. " Kenny said, prodding his hand towards her abdomen, "You are no longer alone now, you have a baby here, so you can't be hungry. "

Gloria glared at him, but Kenny smiled more happily.

The two of them found a restaurant to eat dinner.

All of the dishes that Kenny ordered were what Gloria loved to eat.

She was really so hungry, so when the dishes were served, she started to eat them immediately.

Her flavor of taste of food hadn't been greatly changed, so she ate more than half of the food.

Instead, Kenny didn't eat much, Gloria stuffed a potato chip into her mouth before she asked him, "Why aren't you eating? You said you were hungry. "

"I ate something before in fact. " Kenny said as he put a piece of chicken in her bowl.

Gloria's appetite had indeed grown a bit lately, and the food that Kenny ordered fit her appetite, and she ended up eating most of it.

She remembered Si Chengyu's termination of his contract with Sheng Ding Media and asked him, "I saw the trending topic on Microblog, was it you who proposed to the termination? "

She didn't mention Si Chengyu's name, and naturally, Kenny knew.

"Well. Yes. "

Hearing the name Si Chengyu, the relaxed pleasure on Kenny's face suddenly faded away, his face slightly gloomy.

The fact that Si Chengyu would go to the court meant that he had already made the intention to take Anne out of it.

Since Si Chengyu was already self-indulgent and determined to stand against him, he did not have to be holding back.

This was just the beginning.

Gloria got his affirmative answer and also remained silent.

The fact that Kenny had taken the initiative to terminate his contract with Si Chengyu was a signal, a signal that the two of them had officially broken up.

Gloria recalled the emotion-filled long tweet written by Kenny again.

She frowned slightly and softly asked Kenny, "You didn't talk to him again? Could it be that he had unspeakable affliction? "

Kenny got in a moment of silence, his eyes dark and gazing on Gloria, "Gloria, you should understand better than me that bitterness does not become a reason for a person to put down their pride and roll into the mud. "

Si Chengyu did all of this and hooked up with Anne, completely giving up the grace he had in the beginning.

Kenny didn't seem to be very sad, rather like he was very distressed for Si Chengyu.

Gloria couldn't explain this feeling, after all, Kenny was a very difficult person to understand, and Si Chengyu was a person she didn't understand either.

In this world, everyone has his own bitterness, but bitterness is not a reason for a person to do evil.

The thing that Kenny had decided to do usually couldn't be changed easily.

As soon as the news of Si Chengyu and Sheng Ding Media's termination of contract broke out, major media outlets sent out articles one after another.

It also became a hot topic on the Microblog.

For several days in a row, the internet was overwhelmed with this matter.

But Gloria found that among the people following this matter, in addition to some netizens as Si Chengyu's fans, there was also a part of people interested in it because of the "XN, the founder of Sheng Ding" .

On the day the fact broke, XN, the founder of Sheng Ding, sent out a microblogging message, "Mr. Si and Sheng Ding Media have peacefully terminated their contracts. No need to speculate, there is no any other secret in it. We do wish that Mr. Si could have a brighter future. "

The simple and pristine message has been retweeted tens of thousands of times.

There were even netizens who dissected the contents in depth.

"It feels like XN's tone is so helpless. "

"Can't figure out why Si Chengyu suddenly wants to terminate his contract with Sheng Ding Media. "

"I think it's still what everyone guessed, Si Chengyu just wants solo for more money. "

"I predict that Si Chengyu, who left Sheng Ding Media, won't necessarily be more glamorous than before. "

Everyone seemed to think that it was Si Chengyu who took the initiative to terminate the contract with Sheng Ding Media.

After all, in everyone's eyes, every company is profit-oriented, Sheng Ding Media could not take the initiative to terminate the contract with Si Chengyu, who was a money tree to them.

They naturally had a preconceived notion that it was Si Chengyu who wanted to terminate his contract with Sheng Ding Media.

On the day when the news broke, Sheng Ding Media went all out with their PR and tried to guide the termination as "Si Chengyu initiated the termination of his contract" .

Netizens had also tacitly agreed that it was Si Chengyu who initiated the termination of the contract.

And Si Chengyu, seeing that the topic had been controlled by Sheng Ding Media, didn't explain too much but just sent a long micro-blog, expressing his concern about Sheng Ding Media.

His Microblog received numerous likes.

By the time the news of Si Chengyu's contract termination with Sheng Ding Media went down, it was close to the end of the year, and many companies were on holiday one after another. .

In the meantime, the Public Security Bureau contacted Gloria once and told her to go there because they had the news about Tina.

Gloria called Loren, but he did not answer the phone at all.

She then had to make a trip to the Public Security Bureau herself.

As a result, when she arrived at the Public Security Bureau, she saw not only the safe and sound Tina, but also Colin.

Tina was in a jujube red coat with delicate make-up and a brand-new bag. She just didn't look like being missing and suffering.

As soon as Colin saw Gloria, a smile appeared on his face and he called her with warmth, "Hey, Gloria. "

Gloria frowned and ignored Colin, walking up to Tina and asking her, "Where have you been lately? "

Tina held Gloria's hand and said in a tone full of concren, "I haven't gone anywhere lately, it's just that I had a fight with your father and stayed in Colin's home for a while. It's fortunate that Colin took care of me during this time, I really thank him so much. "

Gloria was not used to being so close to Tina. She frowned and pulled her hand out and said indifferently, "Since everything is fine, go home! "

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 235: After all, we don't know each other very well

Tina was a little embarrassed by Gloria's coldness.

She pulled her hand back cautiously, looking over at Colin.

Colin smiled at her gently, looking very good-natured.

Gloria turned, walking out.

Outside the police station, Colin strode over to Gloria, trying to talk to her.

But before he could get near Gloria, he was stopped by the bodyguards.

Colin's face changed slightly and then went back to normal, saying jokingly. "I just wanted to talk to you while these guards are so watchful. Is Kenny treating you like a prisoner?"

His voice sounded as if he was joking with a close friend.

But Gloria knew that their relationship was not good, so she didn't think he was joking.

He just said it on purpose, so was he trying to sow discord between her and Kenny?

She didn't know what was wrong with Colin as he had to hold on to her.

"Mr. Hall, you must have been terrible at Chinese when you were in school. Otherwise, how come you don't even know what a bodyguard does? Shall I explain to you what a bodyguard does?"

Gloria looked at Colin with a sneer.

Colin thought Gloria looked at him like she was looking at a contemptible scoundrel.

He felt disgraced but tried to save his face. "Of course, I know what a bodyguard does. Only, wouldn't it be too much to stop me coming even a little nearer?"

Gloria's voice sounded casual. "That's not too much. After all, we don't know each other very well."

Tina, who was standing by, suddenly spoke out. "Gloria, you mustn't talk to Colin like that. I know there has been a misunderstanding between

you and him, but since he has been taking care of me all this time, will you shake hands and make up with him?"

Colin ?

It sounded like Tina and Colin were really close to each other.

Gloria wondered how Colin met Tina and why he took so much care of Tina.

What she knew was that a thief was as good as a gallant.

She didn't think Colin took in and took care of Tina because he cared about his previous relationship with Anne.

"There's no misunderstanding between us, so we don't have to shake hands and make up with each other." Gloria looked at Tina, pretending to be confused. "Anne is your daughter, and she was engaged to Mr. Hall before, so for a man as kind as Mr. Hall, he certainly would like to take you in and take care of you when he saw you living outside. Isn't that just a constant occurrence in human relationships?"

As everything Tina said was just a defense of Colin, it seemed Colin has taken good care of her and coaxed her well these days.

"Gloria....."

"I have something to do, so I must go back." Gloria pretended to look at the time. "Surely, kind Mr. Hall, you wouldn't mind sending your ex-fiancee's mom back to her home?"

Colin took Tina in and took care of her because he wanted to get closer to Gloria.

He knew a little about the Taylor's, so he knew that Gloria cared about her mother.

Not so, as he now saw this.

Since Gloria had said these words, certainly, this was the only way he could respond. "Why should I mind? Of course, I'd love to."

"Then I'll leave first."

Gloria didn't look at Tina anymore, while she turned, getting into the car.

Tina stood there, looking flustered. As she watched Gloria's car disappear, she was at a loss.

Gloria's attitude toward her seemed too cold.

As Gloria left, Colin's face darkened. "Mrs. Taylor, I'll take you home."

Tina noticed Colin's face was not good, so she told him. "Don't worry about it. Maybe she's in a bad mood because she's pregnant, so..."

It seemed that Tina's words irritated Colin, he grabbed Tina's arm, saying angrily. "What did you say? Say it again!"

Tina was shocked by the way Colin looked. "Colin, what's the matter with you?"

These days, Colin was very gentle with her, as he even asked someone to take her out to go shopping.

He suddenly changed his attitude towards her, so she was shocked.

Colin immediately looked as gentle as he had been before, asking softly.
"You said she was pregnant?"

"Yeah."

Tina was relieved to see that his face looked as gentle as ever.

So she just misread the mood of him before.

"I see. I'll take you back now." Colin looked down, and his voice still sounded soft, but he looked strange.

...

What had happened was just a small matter to Gloria, so she soon forgot about it.

As the New Year drew to a close, Gloria guessed that Kenny might bring her back to the old mansion this year.

After all, it was the first New Year's Eve after Kenny took charge of the Clarke's Group, so Kenny was obliged to return to the old mansion.

Even Kenny had the right to do whatever he wanted because he could go back if he wanted to, whereas if he didn't want to go back, he could choose not to go back.

But in the end, people would choose to blame her.

Two days before the Annual leave of the Clarke's Group, Gloria was already preparing their belongings when they returned to the old mansion.

The old mansion was not short of things they use, but certainly, they were more comfortable with the things they were used to.

In the evening, Kenny came home a little late.

Gloria had finished washing, and with her computer in her lap, she was going to write for a while before going to bed.

Kenny came in with his suit jacket in his arms. His hair was a little untidy, looking unusually tired.

"You're back."

Gloria looked up at him.

It was cold, so even if the room had central heating, Gloria wore fluffy pajamas, which made her look warm.

After she became pregnant, she stayed at home all the time, while the servant had taken good care of her, and her own routine was so regular that she looked much better than before. Sitting in the lamplight, her skin looked as white as if it were glowing.

As she sat in the corner of the sofa, she stretched out her legs, resting her computer on them. She had her hair loose, and her hair was very black and her skin was very white, while she looked at him with catlike eyes, which made her look extremely attractive...

Kenny threw his suit jacket away, walking up to her, and as he bent over, he threw the computer out of her lap, and then he sat down next to her, taking her in his arms.

When he held her computer in his hand, she felt frightened. "Please throw it gently..."

As if not satisfied with her caring about the computer at such a time, he lowered his head, kissing her for a long time.

When they stopped to part, Kenny said in a low voice. "My Aunt comes back."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 236

"Prettier than picture."

Gloria Taylor was in confusion for a while. Suddenly she remembered that Kenny Clarke's aunt was Si Chengyu's mother. Although she had never seen the aunt nor Kenny mentioned to her, Gloria could see through the relationship between Kenny and Si Chengyu that Kenny was in a good relationship with his aunt.

Gloria noticed his disappointment from his tone even if he just said a word, and he would not be so emotional just because of not knowing how to face his aunt as his friendship with Si Chengyu broke down.

She looked at him and asked gently, "Any problem?"

Gloria Taylor did not know what Mayo Taylor told him before. Kenny Clarke stared at her for two seconds and pulled the bangs on her forehead, saying with a gentle tone as usual, "No problem, but I may have to back to the old house tomorrow."

He did not want her to be bothered by these things even if she said she would love to help him, and he wanted her to be more relaxed and happier when she was with him. Gloria knew nothing about the

kidnapping cases that happened years ago, and Kenny did not want her to know about it, but she already guessed that he would back to the old house, "Okay."

She said without hesitation, which surprised Kenny Clarke. The next morning, seeing Gloria Taylor took out the luggage box that was packed in advance, he just knew that she was ready to back with him.

Kenny Clarke laughed and put her luggage back, "Just back for a meal."

"It's almost Spring Festival and you will spend it at home, right?" Gloria Taylor was about to take out the luggage again when he held her hand, "No, I didn't return for many years, it's boring."

Then Gloria was going to say something but he interrupted her, "Well, come on, forget it."

So, it was boring to go home for Spring Festival.....

Then they back together and there were a group of servants and bodyguards to welcome them at the door, which had gotten her used to it perhaps because Kenny had sent more servants and bodyguards to look after and protect her. Thinking of it, Gloria Taylor felt that Kenny Clarke was very generous to her and she never been treated poorly and been spoiled since she married him.

"Welcome back! Mr. Clarke, Mrs. Clarke."

The servants and bodyguards were all respectfully greeted them and Gloria Taylor heard a woman shouted excitedly as soon as they entered the hall.

"Kenny."

Then she just saw that a middle-aged woman wearing a dark red coat came over, she did not makeup or wear extra jewelry but looked very elegant. Manley Clarke walked towards to Kenny and was going to hold his arm, at this moment, Gloria Taylor thought that the woman would be his aunt.

"Hey, aunt." Kenny Clarke greeted her indifferently but holding Gloria Taylor back half a step to avoid her hand, which stunned and embarrassed Manley Clarke as her hand still raised. Gloria looked at him and he ignored her but his hand that was on her shoulder pinched her, which seemed to mention her to be relax.

"We have not seen each other in almost a year or two?" Manley Clarke said gently and looked at Kenny Clarke, "I'm sorry that Leon secretly to find you before."

Kenny nodded indifferently, "Yes."

"....." Gloria Taylor was surprised that he nodded to her.

"Bro, I didn't make you any trouble!" Leon Clarke came in and said.

Hearing his voice, Gloria Taylor turned back excitedly and saw that Leon Clarke wearing a blue down jacket came to them.

"Leon!" she had not seen him for a long time and missed him very much.

Leon Clarke laughed and ran over, "How are you?"

"You're getting taller." She put her hand on her head and measured. Leon was really higher than before.

"Yes, I think so, but my bro....." Leon Clarke suddenly stopped talking and said unwillingly, "They said my height hasn't increased."

Gloria Taylor noticed that he said 'my bro' just now but he stopped talking, which seemed that he already knew that Si Chengyu broke with Kenny Clarke.

Then Leon Clarke asked awkwardly, "I heard you were pregnant but it didn't look like it."

"Silly! He will grow up in two months." Gloria Taylor knocked on his head again.

"Hey, Gloria!" Manley Clarke suddenly said and then they looked back at her. Gloria just noticed that Kenny said nothing to Manley while she talked with Leon. And she did not very close to Kenny when she chatted with Leon, so Kenny pulled her to his arms and said sincerely, "This is my wife, Gloria Taylor."

And then he looked at Manley and said to Gloria, "This is aunt."

"Hi, aunt, I'm Gloria Taylor."

"You're so pretty." Manley Clarke smiled gently.

Then she said again, "you're more beautiful than the picture."

Gloria Taylor was surprised, "What photos?"

"The picture that I sent to my mom." Leon Clarke walked to Manley Clarke and put his arms on her shoulder, "I already told you that she is prettier than picture."

Hearing that, Gloria Taylor smiled.

At that time, Randy Clarke came in, "Why not sit?"

Gloria wondered that if she needed to greet to Randy as Kenny did not get along well with him but Kenny did not leave any room for her to hesitate, "Come on."

As soon as she sat down, Leon Clarke asked her a series of questions and no one mentioned Si Chengyu. At this moment, Si Chengyu came in with Kelly Clarke.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 237 An Awful Mess

Since the last argument happened between Kenny Clarke and Jennifer Jones in his villa, Kelly Clarke began to have something against Gloria Taylor. She hated her even more.

She didn't bother being friendly to Gloria Taylor. She just glanced at her disdainfully and looked away.

Si Chengyu and Kenny Clarke were also not in a right term because of his contract termination.

Not one of those four people took the initiative to talk to each other.

The atmosphere in the living room became awkward and annoying.

Gloria Taylor was uncomfortable. On the other hand, Kenny Clarke was looking casual. He even reached out to the macadamia nut on the table, peeled them off, and handed them to Gloria Taylor.

She admired him for being calm this time.

Since he was calm, Gloria Taylor would be too.

Anyway, it was acting. The more natural they played it, the better it got.

"It's so crispy. You have some too." Gloria Taylor said while stuffing some of it to Kenny Clarke's mouth.

The macadamia nut tasted sweet and buttery. It suited her liking.

Kenny Clarke didn't like it, but he just frowned and continued chewing it.

"Mom." Si Chengyu sat down beside Manley Clarke. He was concerned, "Why didn't you call me? I can pick you up."

Kelly Clarke sat down on the other side and said, "That's right, Auntie. You finally come back home. Brother happened to be in China; you should let him pick you up."

Manley Clarke smiled lightly, "Chengyu is very busy. I have someone to pick me up either. Don't worry. It's not a big deal."

Three of them seemed very harmonious, while Kenny Clarke's side seemed deserted.

Kenny Clarke peeled the macadamia nuts, and Randy Clarke, who was sitting opposite him, didn't say a word.

Finally, they started their meal.

Gloria Taylor thought that she could go back right after this.

However, halfway through the meal, Kelly Clarke showed her phone and said, "Brother, someone is roasting you on the internet."

Gloria Taylor skipped a beat. She didn't care if someone roasted Si Chengyu, she was worried that Kenny Clarke was involved.

Kenny Clarke was the founder of Sheng Ding Media. The Clarke knew about it, but Si Chengyu didn't intervene in the termination of the contract.

Perhaps, the older family members were too lazy to care about this matter, but now that both parties were here...

Si Chengyu behaved very calmly, "Don't worry. Let's talk about this after the meal. People love to talk nonsense now on the internet."

"No. You're on top search again. You're on a trending topic. It is said here that you abused a puppy to death. The person who exposed you claimed to have worked with your crew..."

Kelly Clarke also worked in a TV station that involved the entertainment industry. She naturally paid attention to gossips.

"It's a joke, isn't it? How could such a thing happen? You're a good man." she said naturally, but she was trying to please him. It was too obvious.

Gloria Taylor glanced at her.

Kelly Clarke knew that it was so hard to please Kenny Clarke. So, she shifted her attention and tried to please Si Chengyu instead.

Gloria Taylor secretly poked Kenny Clarke's waist. She wanted to know whether he was the one behind the ugly news or not.

She felt that Kenny Clarke would do more than just terminating his contract.

Kenny Clarke was a man who held grudges. He would surely teach Si Chengyu some lessons.

When she tried to poke him again, Kenny Clarke grabbed her hand.

She looked up. Kenny Clarke turned his eyes at her and stuffed something into her mouth as if nothing happened, "You should eat more. We can go back after you're full."

She tilted her head in doubt.

Kenny Clarke shook his head to answer her question.

He looked up, and his eyes met Si Chengyu's, but no one took the initiative to say a word.

Everyone else in the table felt a strange atmosphere.

Si Chengyu was the first to look away. He smiled indifferently, "Of course. Such a thing never happened. Bored people will say boring things. Kelly, stop scrolling your phone and eat."

She quickly replied, "Okay."

She put down her phone and asked curiously, "Brother, why did you terminate your contract with Sheng Ding Company? I think Sheng Ding Media is a good company for you."

Once she asked this, the atmosphere around the dining table was even stranger.

Gloria Taylor was a little surprised. Kelly Clarke didn't know that Kenny Clarke was the boss behind Sheng Ding Media.

On the second thought, it was understandable.

Kenny Clarke was a cold-tempered person. He didn't like the members of his family, and he had no feelings toward Kelly Clarke. It was usual for her not to know that he was the boss of Sheng Ding Media.

The smile on Si Chengyu's face gradually disappeared as he glanced at her with a bad complexion.

Kelly Clarke was dumbfounded. She didn't know what she did wrong.

Manley Clarke, who was silent for a long time, suddenly put something in Kelly Clarke's bowl and said, "Kelly, try this."

"Thank you, Auntie." Kelly Clarke secretly glanced at Si Chengyu's face. She finally stopped talking and continued to finish her meal.

After the meal was done, Gloria Taylor was happy to go back finally.

"Kenny, come to my study. I have something to say to you."

When Randy Clarke said this, she knew that she couldn't go back just yet.

She sighed and pushed Kenny Clarke, "Go. I'll wait for you here."

However, Kenny Clarke took her hand and took her along to Randy Clarke's study.

"Your dad has something to tell you. Why are you taking me with you?" Gloria Taylor tried to shake his hand off hers.

"We just finished eating. I'm taking you around for a walk." He said seriously.

"What a lame excuse." She snorted.

"Say that again." He looked back at her.

Gloria Taylor shook her head, playing dumb.

At the door of Randy Clarke's study, Kenny Clarke pushed the door open and brought her inside.

Randy Clarke saw Gloria Taylor behind him. He frowned and asked, "Why isn't Gloria talking with Kelly?"

What he said was, "I need to talk to my son. What are you doing here?"

"Just say it." Kenny Clarke took her to the sofa and sat down. Then, he looked up at Randy Clarke.

The nerve on his face tightened. It was obvious that Randy Clarke was angry about his son's attitude.

"I thought you're willing to inherit the company. I've figured it out," he said coldly while suppressing his anger.

Gloria Taylor couldn't help being serious either.

Kenny Clarke smiled, "I think I need to correct you a little bit. Grandpa is my reason for coming back to inherit this awful mess called the Clarke Company."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 238

Stepped on Him

Randy Clarke was so angry. His chest moved up and down violently. He stared at Kenny Clarke for a long time before he snapped, "Very well!"

Gloria Taylor was too scared to look at him.

Fortunately, Randy Clarke was in a good health. Otherwise, he would fall ill after this argument with Kenny Clarke.

"Ah." Kenny Clarke sneered, "What's the situation in the Clarke Company now? You know very well that those old chairmen own most the power in the company. Do you know how much embezzlement the finance department make?"

If it weren't for the ugly situation in the company, he wouldn't work overtime.

Randy Clarke knew that Kenny Clarke was spitting facts. He couldn't refute.

He took a deep breath and said to Kenny Clarke, "Let's not talk about this. Let's talk about Chengyu."

Kenny Clarke raised his eyebrows. He slightly narrowed his eyes and waited for Randy Clarke to talk.

"You establish a film and television company. Chengyu is one of the artist in your company for years, right? Why did you suddenly terminate his contract?" Randy Clarke asked in a strange tone.

"Are you going to defend him?" Kenny Clarke ask frankly.

Randy Clarke noticed that his tone of speaking was not quite right. He changed into a softer tone, "Your aunt and I are brother and sister. You and Chengyu have a good relationship since childhood. People in this family are rooting for you. Since you have a good relationship with Chengyu, it should have last and you should take a good care of each other in the future—"

"If you want to take care of him, do it yourself." Kenny Clarke found the air was stale. He stood up, "I don't care about your business. You shouldn't interfere with mine."

He reached out for Gloria Taylor to take her out, "Gloria, let's go home."

He looked at her gently and warmly, unlike the cold face he put on when he talked to Randy Clarke.

She took his hand and replied, "Hm."

They walked out of the room holding hands.

Outside, they heard Randy Clarke smashed things inside his study.

Gloria Taylor looked at Kenny Clarke worriedly.

He smile to comfort her, though the irony in the corner of his eyes was obvious, "Let him smash whatever he wants to smash."

Gloria Taylor was still worried. Randy Clarke and Kenny Clarke never got along. It was not a day or two, but they never did since forever.

A man like Randy Clarke, even if he went too far, but he couldn't arrange a kidnapping to deal with his wife.

Gloria Taylor felt that there was a grief misunderstanding between Kenny Clarke and Randy Clarke.

However, this misunderstanding had last for a long time. If they were to solve it, it would take a while.

Downstairs, Leon Clarke jumped up from the sofa when he saw them coming, "Cousin, Sister Gloria, are you going back home now?"

"Yes. What's wrong?" Gloria Taylor could see that he had something to say.

He scratched his head and said, "I haven't been to your place for a long time. Can I stay with you for a few days?"

"No way." said Kenny Clarke.

"Sure." said Gloria Taylor.

They answered at the same time.

Gloria Taylor glared Kenny Clarke and asked, "Did you just say no?"

Kenny Clarke wanted to nod, but his intuition told him that if nodded, she would kick him out of the bedroom tonight.

He glanced at Leon Clarke and replied faintly, "Hm."

He was reluctant and Gloria Taylor noticed it.

But, she pretended like she didn't notice it. She smiled and asked Leon Clarke, "Have you told your mother?"

Although Kenny Clarke and Si Chengyu was not in a good term, Leon Clarke was just a boy.

He shouldn't act cold toward him because of this problem.

"I've told her!" Leon Clarke nodded eagerly.

Leon Clarke lived in Kenny Clarke's house before. He still kept his clothes there. Now that he wanted to come over and stay, he could directly set off without packing things.

When they were about to get inside the car, Leon Clarke seemed to be afraid that Kenny Clarke might change his mind. He suddenly hopped in and waved to Gloria Taylor, "Sister Gloria, get in."

Kenny Clarke glanced at him coldly. Leon Clarke immediately shut up.

Gloria Taylor was about to hop in when Kenny Clarke pulled her hand.

After Kenny Clarke got inside the car, he then motioned Gloria Taylor to hop in.

She rolled her eyes. Why was this man so stingy?

Finally, she got inside the car. Kenny Clarke was sitting between her and Leon Clarke. He deliberately separated them.

Gloria Taylor and Leon Clarke secretly exchanged look. Then, they looked at the disdain in Kenny Clarke's eyes.

She suddenly remembered something at the dining table before. Kelly Clarke said that someone roasted Si Chengyu again. She grabbed her phone and surfed the internet.

The situation was way worse than she imagined.

Gloria Taylor whispered to Kenny Clarke and asked, "Did you do it?"

His face carried no emotion, but his tone was arrogant, "Why should I do lame things like that?"

To know the true color of a person, they had to pay attention to the small details.

Si Chengyu killed a puppy was a hot news and there were pictures on it.

The pictures were not clear, but it was obvious that the man was Si Chengyu.

The pictures were taken by continuous shooting technique. Si Chengyu took the puppy and threw it to the ground.

The netizens roasted him badly.

This time, the netizens stopped rooting for Si Chengyu.

Si Chengyu was a big star with almost zero scandals. This one delivered a strong blow to his acting career.

“Si Chengyu is cancelled!”

“Something is fishy about Si Chengyu. I can’t believe that he has no scandal at all!”

“He terminated his contract with Sheng Ding Media because he was not satisfied with the big company and now, someone exposed him on the internet. That hurts!”

Gloria Taylor looked at the last comment.

The water in the entertainment circle was very deep. Although Si Chengyu was the real deal, things could go smoothly because he used to have Sheng Ding Media as his backing.

Now that he and Sheng Ding Media cancelled the contract, it was the same for him as losing a protector. Those who wanted to end Si Chengyu would take this opportunity to step on him.

What millions died that Caesar must be great.

There was always people in the industry who wanted to climb the greasy pole.

The top was not reserved for many. It was only natural for one to fall for others to climb.

In just ten years, Si Chengyu became the most favored entertainer in the industry. He had naturally made enemies along the way.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 239 There Must Be Something Wrong

Sometimes, people were like this. For those who had never made a mistake or who have made a very few mistakes, a little mistake would be exaggerated.

It worked the other way around as well. If a bad person did a little good deed, it would also be exaggerated.

Most of the time, people were more tolerant to the bad one.

Gloria Taylor didn't know the truth about Si Chengyu's scandal, but she knew for sure that his career suffered a fatal blow.

She was rooting for him for years. Now, her heart was complicated.

Along the way, Gloria Taylor's mood was a little low. When they arrived home, she couldn't help asking Kenny Clarke, "is it true?"

Gloria Taylor suddenly understood the reason Kenny Clarke gave Si Chengyu a second chance after Si Chengyu secretly took photo with her and dragged her to the trending topic.

This moment, she felt like she was in Kenny Clarke's shoes at that time.

Aside from being Kenny Clarke's cousin, as an actor who had been working for seven or eight years, Gloria Taylor didn't want to believe that he could kill a small animal.

She had a roommate in college who didn't like small animals. Once her roommate saw little cat or little dog, she would maintain the farthest distance from them, but she never hurt them.

Psychologist once stated that killing a small animals was a manifestation of mental disorder.

If the mental disorder was not solve in time, the target might change from animals to human.

In short, it was an alteration in mental status.

"Who cares if it's true or false?" Kenny Clarke obviously didn't care about this matter.

He cared about the aftermath.

When he saw Gloria Taylor frowned, he thought for a second and said, "I have never heard of this before. I'm not sure about the truth, but those who want to deal with him are prepared. If they dare exposing such scandal, they are not afraid of being found."

There was no loopholes in the scandal.

"Do you mean that it is true?" her face slightly changed.

He patted her head, "Let's go back to the bedroom and have a rest."

He knew that Gloria Taylor was Si Chengyu's fan. If it was true, she would be affected too.

She nodded, "Hm."

She really needed to go back to her room to have a rest.

When she passed Leon Clarke's room, she stopped.

As soon as they arrived, Leon Clarke went straight to his room saying that he hadn't come back for a long time, he wanted to see if it was still the same.

Suddenly, the door was opened from the inside.

"Sister Gloria?" Leon Clarke saw Gloria Taylor standing in his doorway with a face full of surprise.

She smiled faintly, "I just passed by. I'm going back to my room."

Leon Clarke slightly lowered his head. She didn't know what he was thinking, "Are you in a hurry?"

Gloria Taylor looked at him carefully. His eyes were a little red.

Instead of asking him what was wrong, she said, "Actually, I have nothing to do right now."

It was obvious that Leon Clarke had something to say to her, but he pretended, "Can we watch movie together?"

"Sure."

It was hard for teenagers to hide their feelings, but Gloria Taylor didn't inquire much about it, not right now.

There was a projection room in the villa, but she had never been in it before.

This was her first time coming in.

The room was spacey and the sofa was wide. She sat in the same row with a box of potato chips waiting for the movie to start.

Leon Clarke chose the movie. It was a cartoon.

"Here we go."

"Are you sure you want to see this?" Gloria Taylor asked.

Leon Clarke grabbed a handful of potato chips and stuffed it into his mouth. He said vaguely, "We should respect the old and love the young, you know? We can't selfishly think about ourselves. We should think about my nephew."

"Nephew?"

He pointed at her stomach, "Here he is."

"....."

Gloria Taylor laughed, "He is still an embryo."

He turned down the sound of the movie and asked curiously, "So, he can't hear us?"

"Hm."

Gloria Taylor bowed her head caressing her flat belly and looked up at Leon Clarke, "What do you want to say to me?"

"I know everything about my brother and cousin." Leon Clarke sighed.

"Hm." Gloria Taylor knew that he still had a lot to say. She didn't interrupt.

"Like I said before, I spent more time with my cousin than with my parents and brother. My parents look very loving and my brother looks very gentle, but I always feel something off about them."

"Off how?" Gloria Taylor asked.

Although Leon Clarke's words were mysterious, Gloria Taylor could hear the truth in his heart.

"I couldn't put my finger on it..." he scratched his head a little upset. He suddenly ran to nearby vase and plucked out a flower.

He showed the flower to Gloria Taylor, "Just like this flower. It is very beautiful and realistic, but it's a fake"

"Do you mean that your family is fake?" she said the word 'fake' very quietly. She was not sure if Leon Clarke meant it.

"I feel like they all wear masks."

He lowered his head. He frowned and his face looked very complicated.

Gloria Taylor didn't know how his family's situation nor how his parents were.

But, she knew that there must be something wrong with his brother, Si Chengyu.

She tentatively asked him, "Have you seen the news on the internet?"

"I saw it." his face changed, "When I was young, there was a big white cat in our family. My cousin and I liked it very much. The cat often slept in my room, but one night, it went to my brother's room. When I woke up the next morning, I saw it lying on the fence covered in blood."

His voice trembled, "My mom said that it was killed by the German shepherd next door."

Gloria Taylor couldn't bear to ask again. She patted his head, "Don't think about it. Since your mother said that it was killed by a German shepherd, it must be."

Leon Clarke shook his head, "Sister, my neighbor said she always tied her dog in the yard. She wouldn't lie because she also liked our cat."

Gloria Taylor didn't know what to say.

Leon Clarke was at his most rebellious phase, but he was also very sensitive.

He could keenly feel the change in the relationship between every family members.

According to him, apart from Si Chengyu who was exposed, the relationship between his parents was not as harmonious as it seemed.

There must be something wrong in their family.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 240 "Then you will leave me?"

Gloria Taylor had been chatting with Leon Clarke and they did not watch the movie. Leon lived abroad and had few friends at home. He would love to share more with Gloria who was also willing to listen. She could know something from him, his parents who appeared united outwardly but divided at heart and his mild - looking brother who actually killed animals, which did have effect on Leon Clarke.

After getting out of the projection room, Gloria Taylor just saw Kenny who was going to look for her and she was followed by Leon. Kenny looked indifferent and it was clear that he was angry at Leon for inviting Gloria to the movies. Gloria was tired of dealing with his family and was about to have rest when invited by Leon to watch movie, which made Kenny angry.

Leon Clarke twitched his mouth and said, "The familiar look is still so lethal."

So terrible!

Gloria Taylor disapprovingly looked at Kenny Clarke and said to Leon, "Leon, go back to your room."

"Okay." Then he ran away quickly.

Kenny Clarke sipped his lips and said, "You don't have to indulge him as you're pregnant and he is still a child."

"Oh no, Shut up please." She blocked her ears with hands while walked towards to the bedroom, which made him angrier, "Gloria Taylor!"

She turned back and stroked her abdomen, saying seriously, "Shh! Lower your voice."

Kenny Clarke took a deep breath and forced himself not to worry about her. Seeing that he was trying to control his temper, Gloria could not help but laughing. Then she back to comfort him, "Well, let's rest okay."

His temper came fast and went fast in front of Gloria and she was ordered to sleep after back to the room and he covered the quilt for her, "Good night."

But she did not want to sleep as she chatted a lot with Leon Clarke, "I have something to tell you."

"Tell me tomorrow." Kenny Clarke ignored her expectant eyes.

But she asked directly, "How is the relationship between your uncle and aunt?"

"They are the model couples who loves each other very much in grandpa's eyes." He sneered when he said and his parents also were the model couples in his eyes too.

"But Leon told me that his parents was not like that....." Gloria Taylor was a little emotional, "Will we be like that in many years?"

Kenny answered quickly, "No."

"Really?" she was moved but then heard Kenny whispered, "Do you want to betrayed me with my child?"

His tone was a bit sinister and she glanced at him, just found that he was squinting at her, as if he had to hear the satisfactory answer, or else she was in trouble. Then she grasped his hand and smiled, "How could there be more handsome and rich men than you?"

"You mean that you will leave me if there's a man who looks better and richer than me?" his expression was more sinister.

But Gloria Taylor felt it was a good answer that Kenny was the most handsome and richest man in Huyang City, she just praised him in a different way! However, he did not get her as he was so clever.

"How come!" Gloria Taylor said loudly to show her sincerity but Kenny Clarke was silence. She put his hand on her lips and kissed, "I promise." She felt that his hand trembled and he was embarrassed.

Kenny was sitting on the edge of the bed and he immediately turned around when she looked at him, "I have something to deal with, good night."

He was ashamed, which made Gloria Taylor stunned. He was passionate when he flirted with her but he was embarrassed when she kissed his hand? Then she was about to kiss him again when he pulled his hand back and said, "I'm going to the study."

Leon heard that Gloria laughed at him when he went out and he closed the door hard but suddenly hit Aunt Hu who was holding a bowl of water that was prepared for Gloria. Kenny Clarke subconsciously raised his hand that was kissed by Gloria to avoid being soaked. Seeing him raised up his hand, Aunt Hu concerned, "I'm sorry, Mr. Clarke, did you be scalded?"

"No."

"Let me see."

"No, thanks." Kenny Clarke took a step back, holding the hand with another hand and left.

Seeing him holding his hand, Aunt Hu hummed, "Why? did he get hurt?"

.....

Then Gloria Taylor heard that his hand hurt when she woke up and she was very worried, "How did he get hurt?"

He was okay before she fell asleep but suddenly got hurt when she woke up.

"Where is he?" Gloria asked.

The servant said respectfully, "Mr. Clarke is still in the study."

Gloria was confused that how could he get hurt as he had been in the study? Then she came to find him and she came in after knocking the door, "They said that you get hurt, let me see."

Kenny Clarke was working and he was shocked when he heard it but suddenly understood what was going on. He was embarrassed and said with a little angry, "Get out, I'm okay and I need to work."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 241 It's okay to be with you

As soon as Gloria heard this, she had a little temper, too. She cared about him kindly as soon as she heard that he was injured in the hand, what kind of tone was his? "Kenny, give you a chance to say again." She walked to Kenny's desk and slapped on the document spread out in front of him. Kenny reached out and rubbed his eyebrows: "I did really have work to do." Okay, Gloria don't care about it anymore because he had a much better tone than before. But Gloria asked again in peace:

"Isn't it hurt?" "No." Kenny's complexion became a little weird when he mentioned this. Gloria went out in doubt.

When going downstairs, she met Aunt Hu. "Young Lady, did Master's hand hurt badly?" Aunt Hu asked seriously. "He is well." Gloria thought about it and answered: "Aunt Hu, why do you think his hand is hurt? When I came back from his old house with him, was he alright?" "Before, I wanted to send the sweet water to you, but I accidentally hit young master in the corridor. He was guarding his hand very alertly at that time. I wondered if it should be hurt..." Aunt Hu finished and said to herself: "Even if there is no obvious wound, there is also a hidden wound..."

Gloria asked stunnedly: "On the corridor? He just got out of the bedroom?" "Yeah." Aunt Hu frowned, still worried. Gloria's brain was short-circuited for a few seconds, then stared at Aunt Hu and said dumbly: "I seem to know the reason... but you can rest assured that his hand is okay and not injured." "Really not hurt? Well." Aunt Hu turned around with confidence. After Aunt Hu left, Gloria glanced upstairs, touched her hot face, and sat down on the sofa. Wasn't it really because she kissed his hand, so he became alert? Really...

...

At dinner, Kenny felt that Gloria had been watching him. Finally, when Gloria poked the dishes from the plate on the dining table again when she was serving food, Kenny finally said: "Gloria, what's wrong with you?" "Ah?" Gloria looked down and found that she had poked the dishes on the table. She quickly retrieved the chopsticks: "Why did the food fall to the table again?" Kenny looked at her coldly, with a clear expression on his face - "just quietly watching your pretend." Gloria was a little embarrassed. She didn't want to be distracted all the time. She just couldn't believe that Kenny who usually looked cold should do such a coquettish thing?

Especially when he looked at her with such "caring fool" eyes, she felt that if Kenny could look at her without disgusting eyes, he had already put her in her heart; and she dared not to think about it - because she kissed his hand, he can be so careful to protect his hand... Wouldn't he even wash his hands even he finished his meal? This idea circulated in Gloria's heart. At the end of the meal, she stared at Kenny and said, "Let's wash your hands together." Kenny again showed the "caring fool" look: "You still watch movies with Leon." and then he got up and left the dining room.

"Hello!" Leon reached out and shook before Gloria's eyes. Gloria turned to look at him, just about to say something, and saw Leon shaking his head with contempt: "When you just stared at my cousin, your eyes almost fell out." "Really?" Gloria touched her face. She dared not imagine herself staring at Kenny through a meal. "My cousin must be very smug in his heart." Leon moved his chair to Gloria, with a "I understand" expression: "For a man, it's okay if you want to refuse it, you can't act too obsessed with him. "" Where did you, a Heei learn these things? ?" Gloria interrupted him: "You are not right, I didn't act obsessed with him, don't you think he is more obsessed with me?"

For example, the matter of hands... fully showed how much Kenny was obsessed with her! Leon twitched his mouth. "You are afraid that you may have a strange illusion." "I just told him to wash his hands together. He refused. Before I told you..." Gloria wondered whether to tell the previous thing to Leon. After all, Leon was still small, would it have a bad effect? Leon looked sympathetically: "You might as well go to the bathroom with my cousin, it's more normal." Gloria: "...". Sure enough, everything was her illusion.

...

Si Chengyu's massacre of puppies was constantly fermenting online. Some dog lovers denounced Si Chengyu online, and bought a hot search. Later, the affair that Si Chengyu went to hotel with a married female star was exposed. In short, starting with Si Chengyu's slaughter of puppies, one scandal after another was exposed. Gloria was afraid that Leon would see this. He pulled Leon to watch movies every day, otherwise he instructed Leon to weed in the yard. Of course, the physical work of weeding was done by Leon. She just needed to wear a down jacket and watch with a bottle of hot water. Kenny was so busy that he didn't go to the company until the day before New Year's Eve.

Early in the morning, people in the old house called and asked them to go back to prepare for New Year's Eve. Kenny's attitude remained the same: "No." Gloria knew that Kenny would simply refuse because of her. But Kenny had returned to Clarke Group, no matter how stiff his relationship with Randy was, he should try to reconcile. "Go back." Gloria persuaded him: "Go back at most for a week." Kenny twitched his eyebrows and was about to say something. Gloria interrupted him and said solemnly, "It's okay to be with you, I'm fine." "Kenny heard that, the whole person was stunned. Immediately he kissed the back of her head. At the end of the kiss, he reached out to stroke her hair and said a word in a low voice: "Okay."

Leon came down the stairs with his bag, exaggeratedly covering his eyes and yelled: "Not Another Teen Movie!" Gloria pushed Kenny, and Kenny didn't release her. He picked up the pillow on the sofa and threw it away towards Leon. Leon braced the handrail of the stairs to the other side and easily escaped the pillow. It was just that he hadn't had time to be proud, and when he looked up, another pillow was thrown over, just in the middle of his pretty little face. Leon picked up the pillow and dared not throw it back.

He shouted to Gloria: "Sister Gloria! Your husband bullied me!" Gloria smirked and was about to speak, and the phone in her pocket rang. She took out her mobile phone and pushed Kenny away: "I picked up the phone." Kenny let go of her, she got a little distance from Kenny to connect the phone: "Which one?" "Gloria, you should not return home this New Year's Eve! Have you been home? I wish you a happy New Year in advance." Gloria looked pale and calmly called her name: "Anne!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 242 Dislike

Anne's voice was a little hoarse, full of resentment: "Gloria, send me to prison, you are very good! But you did not expect it, I came out so quickly." The last few words, she said with gritting her teeth, it seemed she wished to crawl over the phone to bite Gloria. Gloria just said lightly: "the evils we bring on ourselves are the hardest to bear." Anne heard the words and sneered disdainfully: "Wait and see." Gloria's original good mood was ruined by Anne's phone call. She didn't want to listen anymore. Anne said something messy like a neuropath and she hanged up the phone directly. She turned her head and found that Kenny was looking at her.

Those dark eyes sparkled with emotions she couldn't understand. Thinking about it, he should have just heard the call from Gloria, and knew that Anne had made the call. Anne was also really interesting, calling her as soon as she was out of prison. However, she knew early in the morning that Si Chengyu would find a way to get Anne out, but she didn't expect it to be so fast. Si Chengyu was probably anxious by the recent scandal and complained about Kenny, so she could get Anne out so soon. Gloria said aloud: "It's also a matter of time before she gets released." "Uh." Kenny turned to look away, slightly lowering his eyes to cover her emotions. When he was in a bad mood, he loved to show this look.

Gloria moved to his side, looked at him softly and said, "We will go back to the old house first, and don't have to be upset because of an unnecessary person. Tomorrow is New Year's Eve. This is also the first year we have spent together. Be happy. Eh?" Her words seemed to work, and Kenny turned to look at her. Gloria didn't wear makeup when she was pregnant. She was young and had a good quality of life. So she was also very beautiful without makeup, fair-skinned, clear eyes, a little childish and youthful, but very touching. Kenny's heart moved, and he couldn't help bowing his head to kiss her. Gloria quickly touched his forehead: "Leon is here."

Kenny turned his head and glanced at Leon, who was sitting on the opposite sofa holding a cell phone, his eyes showed dislike. Leon looked up with a feeling, just hitting Kenny's disgusted eyes. Leon's face was inexplicable, he just sat here for fun, why did he betray his cousin again? "Let's go." Kenny reached out and touched Gloria's head, then stood up and led her out. The bodyguard had put Gloria's things in the car, and Kenny took a vacation for Shi Ye, the driver was the one who usually picked up Gloria.

...

Inside the car in front of the prison... "Hello? Gloria?" Anne found that Gloria had hung up her phone. She was full of anger: "the bitch woman dared to hang up my phone!" Si Chengyu on the side choked off the smoke in his hand, said with a husky smoked voice: "It's almost enough, go back first." As soon as Si Chengyu opened her mouth, Anne's anger disappeared instantly. She showed a charming smile and snuggled towards Si Chengyu: "You are so nice to me, I don't know how to thank you..." She really liked Si Chengyu.

After falling in love with Si Chengyu, she never went to those clubs to fool around in party. She never dreamed that Si Chengyu would really

find a way to get her out of it. The moment before, she was desperate to be locked in for three years, and the moment after, she was picked up by the man she liked. Hell to heaven, nothing more. Anne snuggled in Si Chengyu's arms, with a small, soft hand drawing a circle on his chest. Just smelling the breath on him, she had a feeling of dizziness, "Cheng Yu..."

Anne wanted to get closer to him and kissed him when she got close. Si Chengyu frowned and turned away from her lips, but he did not push her away. Anne's kiss fell on his chin. She didn't care and kissed all the way down Si Chengyu's chin... Anne was very open, and often mixed with various clubs, playing very well. Si Chengyu didn't refuse her touch, and Anne felt his breathing became heavy after a while. Anne had already lost her mind, she came up to Si Chengyu's ear and said charmingly: "Cheng Yu, don't you want me?"

Si Chengyu's hoarse voice came: "Why are you so coquettish." After Anne heard these words, she became more excited. She whispered: "Well... do you like me..." She thought Si Chengyu could not bear her sexual harassment anymore, but the next moment, Si Chengyu coldly said: "I don't like it, it's disgusting." Anne froze, so that she could clearly see Si Chengyu's disgusted expression. Anne didn't care about the disgust on his face: "But, your body didn't tell me that." "I want..." Anne was full of emotion. Si Chengyu still did not push her away, acquiesced in her idea.

...

When Gloria and Kenny arrived at the old house, they went directly to Kenny's room to rest. The last time he came, Kenny's room was the same as he lived as a boy. This time it had been rearranged, and it seemed a lot calmer. Gloria felt a little sorry. At noon, the servant came and told them to have lunch. Gloria arrived at the dining room, only to find that they were the last. As soon as he sat down, he heard Richard's thick

voice: "Cheng Yu? Why didn't he come?" "Cheng Yu went out to deal with some business early, it should be a matter of work." It was Si Chengyu's mother, Manley. Richard looked bad, but he didn't say much. Gloria thought of Anne's phone call in the morning. She thought Si Chengyu's work should be to pick up Anne!

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 243 she must pay a price

Richard frowned and said, "Let's eat first." The notice was given early in the morning. Although Richard had retired, he was the head of Clarke Family and had absolute authority in Clarke Family. Everyone should respect him. Of course, except for Kenny. Even Richard couldn't get Kenny. Richard was old-fashioned, especially for the New Year. When Gloria came in the morning, Richard sent someone to talk about it - today and tomorrow, if there is no important thing, be sure to eat with families in the old house. Tomorrow was New Year's Eve, and the day after tomorrow was the New Year's Day.

The Clarke Family was a big family. There would be many guests coming from the beginning of the New Year, and everyone was busy. And Si Chengyu didn't eat at home today at noon, Richard was naturally not happy. Gloria thought a little maliciously, if Richard knew that Si Chengyu was going to pick Anne out of prison today, he should be very angry. Would he find someone to beat Si Chengyu? It was not until they finished their meals that Si Chengyu hurried back. "Grandpa." Si Chengyu walked in from the outside, hurriedly, and he could be seen that he had hurried back. People at a large table had not left. Richard glanced up at Si Chengyu with a deep voice: "you still know to come back!?"

He had a serious face with his brows raised high, and he sat upright with dignity. Gloria couldn't help but straighten her back and sat upright. She

suddenly found Si Chengyu's trembling. 'Older gingers are more spicy'. It turned out that Si Chengyu was also afraid of Richard. "I'm sorry, Grandpa, something was delayed at work." Si Chengyu lowered his head and looked obedient which made Richard calm. Although Richard cooled down, his tone was still a little harsh: "the circle of entertainment industry was terrible. Every day, there are some strange news. Sooner or later, your reputation in that circle will be corrupted, so you might as well quit earlier to do something else!"

Gloria squeezed Kenny's hand under the table. Kenny turned to look at her. Gloria opened her mouth and said silently, "It's you." Kenny founded the film and television company, and Richard was also disappointed. Kenny squeezed Gloria's finger and gave her a warning look. Gloria narrowed her eyes and smiled silently. Kenny said to Richard: "Grandpa, I'm a little tired. I'll go back to the room first." not waiting for Richard to answer, he pulled Gloria up and left. Richard couldn't control Kenny. He was already satisfied that Kenny was willing to go back to his old house for the New Year, and naturally would not care about Kenny's own way of doing things.

Si Chengyu turned his head to look at the two of them, and there was a slight unwillingness in the eyes. He just didn't come back for a meal, so he would be reprimanded by his grandfather, but Kenny could be unscrupulous. His grandfather always loved Kenny. Gloria was led by Kenny, following him obediently like a quail. When the two were about to leave the dining room, they heard Randy's voice behind them. "Dad, I think it's better to let Cheng Yu go to work at Mu Group. He has been close to Kenny since he was a child. Kenny didn't work in Mu Group for a long time, and there were few trustworthy people around him, so Chengyu could help him." If Gloria heard Randy's words a month ago, she would definitely agree.

However, these things that Si Chengyu had done in recent times had shown that he was going to work against Kenny. Randy also mentioned this when he was in the old house last time. At the time, Randy also said something about making Kenny and Si Chengyu take care of each other. But Kenny had clearly expressed his attitude. However, they did not expect Randy to come forward this again in front of Richard today. Wasn't this just using Richard to force Kenny to work with Si Chengyu? Gloria couldn't figure out what Randy was thinking.

The relationship between Kenny and Randy had not been very good these years. Randy seemed to want to repair the relationship between the father and son. Sometimes, Randy did not seem to want to repair the relationship with Kenny. Kenny stopped, Gloria looked up at him and saw him turn around. She thought what he would say, but Kenny just looked at Randy with a sneer. When the two returned to the room, Kenny took off his coat and sat on the sofa. His eyes were somewhat empty, and she didn't know what he was thinking. Gloria asked him: "Thinking about what your dad just said?"

"No." Kenny shook his head. "So what are you thinking about?" Gloria walked to the side and sat down, looking at him sideways. Kenny grabbed her directly into his arms and held his chin against her forehead, whispering: "It's nothing." "Lying." Gloria stretched out a finger, pressed it against his tight eyebrow, and shook her head. "Here betrayed you." Kenny stared at her for two seconds, then suddenly laughed, half-joking and half-seriously saying: "A little regret, I should have tortured Anne to death and we can avoid any future troubles." Gloria froze, her face suddenly changed.

Anne wanted to kill her, and she also hated Anne, but she never thought about how to kill Anne. Life should be respected, no one had the right to end the lives of others casually. This was a concept deeply rooted in Gloria's heart. Moreover, Anne was after all a sister of her. She would try

to subject Anne to legal sanctions as much as possible, and did not want to watch Kenny deal with her by his own means. "That's scared?" Kenny reached out and touched Gloria's face. "You know I can." His voice was soft, even sounding softer than usual.

But in Gloria's ears, there was a sharp coldness. Gloria tried to find a reason to persuade him: "She will be punished reasonably, you..." "Reasonably?" Kenny sneered: "The punishment is to go in prison for ten days and then be released?" It was only for more than ten days. How could he calm down his anger? His wife and children were almost gone! Gloria couldn't find anything to refute him. She felt that this should not be the case. She also felt that Anne's punishment was too light, but she deemed that Kenny could not always deal with the problem in such a violent way. Kenny kissed her forehead with a sullen voice: "She must pay the price."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 244 Falling into the abyss of hell

Gloria opened her mouth, not knowing what to say. Kenny let go of her, and there was a rare tenderness in his voice: "You should take a nap." Gloria had the habit of taking a nap after lunch since she was pregnant. She slept for a short time, but it was just a habit. Her mind was a little confused, so she nodded: "Well." She laid down on the bed, closed her eyes and thought she would not be able to fall asleep, but she did. Kenny gave the quilt cover, tucked in the corner, gently come out. Kenny closed the door carefully and walked under a jujube tree in the yard. That was planted by his mother when he was very young, and he didn't remember exactly how old he was at that time.

It was late winter, and the jujube tree was bare and there wasn't even a dead leaf under the tree, because a servant would clean the yard every

day. Footsteps came from behind. Then Si Chengyu's voice sounded: "Everyone said that the two of us are close, and they just saw the surface." Both were of similar height, standing face to face, even feeling like they were rivals. Si Chengyu laughed, and his tone was as usual: "You had to terminate the contract with me for Gloria, and you would not hesitate to buy the Internet Water Army to bring shame on me. Our feelings of brotherhood between us are no different."

Kenny replied, undisturbed: "for Anne, you can step your dignity under your feet, you are nothing more." - You are nothing more. These words hit Si Chengyu's eardrum hard. His expression became very hideous in an instant: "Why do you look down on me?" Kenny was still the expressionless expression: "I really look down on you, if you really want to deal with me, just aim at me directly, don't make a woman involved, especially a pregnant woman." Anne would drive to hit Gloria, which Clarke would be instigated by Si Chengyu. It was because of this that Kenny was thoroughly infuriated.

"Also, I don't need to do something like buying the Internet Water Army to bring shame on you. You had left Shengding Media. Do you think who you are? You are just Si Chengyu. Who knows how those people want to deal with you?" There was no contempt in Kenny's tone, but Si Chengyu felt Kenny's disdain for him. Si Chengyu clenched his fists, suppressing his anger and saying, "Uncle asked me to go to Clarke Group!" Kenny replied lightly: "You are free." He finished his words, looking at the time. Gloria usually took forty minutes for a nap. After he finished a cigarette, she would almost wake up.

Kenny lit a cigarette. Seeing that Kenny ignored him completely, Si Chengyu didn't want to invite humiliation here. After taking a deep look at Kenny, he turned and left. Because of his mother's affairs, Kenny had become very indifferent since he was a teenager. Later, by Leon, he gradually got closer to Kenny. And then Kenny started a film and

television company and he joined Shengding, and the relationship between them was closer. Ten years ago, he was barely of age. Even though he was well-behaved from childhood to adulthood, at that age, most of children would have a little rebellious factor in their bones. So he involved in the entertainment industry without families' consent.

At first, he didn't get his hopes up and even didn't love this circle. At that time, he didn't think Kenny could make Shengding Media strong. But Many things in life were unpredictable. It was like he who had no intention to enter the entertainment circle, but involved into it for ten years. After ten years, Shengding Media had become the leader in the entertainment industry. Ten years also strengthened his relationship with Kenny. If... there was no 'if' in this world. At this time, Si Chengyu had reached the door of his room. He pushed the door in and locked, walked directly to the safe and took out the key to open the safe. Inside, two DNA test reports lay quietly.

He hooked his lips, and the angle raised was very emotionless. He took out the two DNA test reports, walked into the bathroom, and lit the two DNA test reports with a lighter over the sink. He watched the two DNA test reports that made his life fall into the abyss hell burned to ashes, unscrewed the faucet indifferently, and let the water wash away the black ashes. Life was really boring. He had lived seriously for twenty-eight years, but in the end it was proved as just a joke. Ah.

...

Kenny smothered his cigarette. He glanced at the direction of Si Chengyu's disappearance and turned back. But at the same time he saw a shadow swaying next to a cluster of evergreen plants. Kenny strode over and saw Leon who was about to sneak away. "still run?" Kenny squinted slightly. Leon turned back quickly with a big smile: "Cousin." "Why are you hiding here?" "No, nothing." "Huh?" Kenny forced Leon's

truth out by a skeptical look. "I passed by before, and I saw you and my brother here, and then..." I couldn't resist eavesdropping here.

From the conversation between Kenny and Si Chengyu, Leon knew that the two were completely broken. Leon was a little sad, and whispered, "Why did the relationship between you and my brother become like this, weren't you getting along well..." Kenny didn't want to bother about Leon's question, but, looking at Leon's sad face, he eyes flickered, and he finally said: "you should ask your brother." Leon looked at him with a confused look. He also knew something about the Internet, but he couldn't understand something. Kenny found this little devil annoying. But he was patient and explained to him: "Gloria will be involved in a hot topic. It's arranged by him. Later, she was scolded as a concubine, it was also arranged by him..."

Leon went to find Si Chengyu during that time. These things were also read online. At that time, he joked about the relationship between Gloria and his brother. "Why did he do this?" "You have to ask him." Kenny did not say that Si Chengyu instigated Anne to hit Gloria. Leon was too young. Although he was annoying, he was the kind child who grew up by his side. Kenny sighed quietly and touched Leon's head: "Go back to the room, it's cold outside." He took two steps forward and was stopped by Leon: "Cousin." He turned around and saw Leon frowned. Leon said, "He had been to the hospital several times before the scandal between him and Gloria became serious, but during that time he was not sick, as if he was looking for something." Kenny looked stern, then nodded.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 245

Strange feeling

When Kenny returned to the room, Gloria was still asleep. He had just smoked a cigarette, and the smell of smoke remained on his fingers. He

put his coat by the bed and glanced at Gloria before going to the bathroom to wash his hands. When he came out, he saw Gloria leaning against the bed with her quilt in her arms. The expression on her face was dazed. It was obvious that she had just woke up. "Well." Kenny walked to the bed and sat down. Gloria frowned: "Did you smoke?" Kenny froze for a moment. He didn't expect Gloria's nose to be so smart, but he nodded and admitted: "hum." Then he added: "Just one. Take a few bites."

Gloria's nose was more sensitive than before when she was not pregnant. "I used to think you didn't smoke." Kenny chuckled and didn't speak. He really didn't have a habit of smoking. After all, smoking hurt his body. But there have been too many things recently, and he occasionally couldn't help but want to smoke a cigarette, of course, when Gloria was away. Kenny pondered for a moment, then suddenly said: "stay away from Si Chengyu."

Although he also arranged a lot of bodyguards to follow Gloria when he was away, but these days in the old house, Gloria would inevitably collide with Si Chengyu. Gloria's eyes caught a glimpse of Kenny's coat on the bed. She remembered that when she was sleeping, Kenny's coat was on the sofa. It seemed that after she fell asleep, Kenny went out. Gloria asked speculatively: "Have you met him again? What did you say?" "Nothing." Kenny's expression was a little cold: "What can I say to him now." Gloria held Kenny's hand gently and didn't say much.

...

There was nothing to do in the old house, Gloria stayed in the room except for meal. However, after dinner at night, Richard told her to go to his room and watch TV with him for a while. Gloria thought that Richard had something to say, but he really just let her watch TV with him. Older people liked to watch programs like comics. Gloria felt a little bored, but

Richard can't help but watch. Fortunately, Richard still cared about Gloria's body and urged her to take a rest after an hour. Richard squinted at Gloria for a few seconds: "You go back to rest first, let Kenny come over, I have something to tell him."

Richard had asked Gloria to watch TV with him. Of course Kenny wanted to follow her, but Gloria didn't allow. The old man was always a graceful man, and it was not good for Kenny to too care about her. "Uh." Gloria stood up and was about to go out. "Gloria." As she approached the door, he heard Richard calling her behind. Gloria turned back: "What's the matter, grandpa." Richard was a romantic figure when he was young, but got married early because of family marriage. It was said that Kenny's grandmother was two years older than Richard, and the life between the two were quite harmonious after marriage, but he was not content with families.

There was a legal wife in the family, and were many concubines outside with some illegitimate children. However, none of them had been taken by Clarke Family. Gloria heard these things from Edith. Richard was a big wig. Even if he had raised so many women and children outside, they had never brought troubles to the Clarke family. Because he got married early, he was only early seventies this year even though his grandson, Si Chengyu, was 28 years old. At this age, ordinary retired elder had already cultivated themselves at home, and they would still be very tough if they had no serious illness.

Clarke family was so wealth, and everything was the best for Richard who even had a special dietitian. However, at this time, Richard was sitting alone on the sofa, looking very sad and old. At this moment, Gloria clearly felt that Richard was not at ease. "Grandpa was sorry for the previous thing. I won't interfere with you and Kenny in the future, you two should be good." Richard's tone was a little dumb, giving people a feeling of being accountable for the future.

Gloria's complexion changed slightly, and she could not help but raise her voice a little: "Grandpa!" She knew that Richard was talking about sending Jennifer before. Gloria did have a complaint against him, but she didn't care much about it. Because Kenny cared about her. As long as Kenny loved her, it didn't matter what anyone else thought. However, Richard's tone at this time made her very uneasy. "Okay, go ahead. It's almost ten o'clock. Tell Kenny to come over faster. I'm going to sleep later." Richard waved his hand, impatiently listening to her words.

Gloria gave him an uneasy glance, pushed the door open and hurried back to the room. Kenny was wearing pajamas leaning against the bedside and holding a mobile phone while playing games. His face was still expressionless. It seemed that the game was not fun. A glance at the door from time to time showed that he had no intention of playing games at this time. As soon as he saw Gloria pushing in the door, he threw the phone aside and walked towards Gloria. "The old man didn't embarrass you?" Kenny looked at her silently as he spoke. Confirming that there was nothing wrong with her, he brought back his gaze.

Gloria shook her head and conveyed Richard's words to Kenny: "Grandpa asked you to go over and said there was something to tell you, let you go quickly, he will go to bed later." Kenny heard the words and thought for a moment: "What else? What did he say to you?" "Nothing, just watching TV with him." Gloria frowned: "But I think Grandpa is a little strange, and the tone is a bit wrong..." She really thought Richard seemed to arrange something after his death, but it was not good for her to say it in front of Kenny. After all, Richard was a relative of Kenny.

Gloria sighed: "You will know when you go." She could hear Mr. Clarke's strange attitude. Kenny was so smart that he would certainly be able to hear it. Maybe he could find something. Kenny saw that Gloria was frowning and sighing again, and his face became serious. "I'll go over, you sleep first."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 246 A Secret That Cannot Be Told

Kenny went to Richard's room. The servant who stood at the door bowed respectfully when he saw Kenny: "Young Master." Then, he helped Kenny open the door. As soon as Kenny entered, the servant closed the door behind him. Richard was still sitting on the sofa, tilting his head and leaning on the back of the sofa. There was drama on the TV with low volume. Kenny approached, only to find that Richard had fallen asleep with his eyes closed lightly. Before Kenny made a sound, Richard opened his eyes again, and there was a kind of dusty dark in his sharp eyes. He stared at Kenny in front of him, his pupils twitching like he was startled. But soon, his eyes regained clarity.

"Come." His voice was dumb. He talked to Kenny, but Kenny felt he didn't seem to say it to him. Kenny frowned and sat down opposite Richard, looking at Richard carefully. He thought of how Gloria looked at him when she went back to him. Now that he saw Richard, he understood something. He could be so arrogant in front of Richard, and could be tolerated by Richard, mainly because the old man felt that Kenny was like him, naturally he loved him a little more, and would not care about Kenny's arrogance.

Richard had always been smart and wise, and would never easily show weakness in front of others. Kenny was accustomed to Richard's unyielding style. When he saw the obviously vulnerable emotion showed on Richard's face and the fragility of an elder, he was a little surprised. Kenny frowned even more and asked him directly, "What's the matter with you?" He and Richard, both of them didn't convince each other, they were like two rivaling friends between generations for years. Although, Richard asked him not to check his mother's accident, and thus he alienated him, he still cared about Richard in his heart.

And Kenny knew the accident was never related to Richard. "Tomorrow is New Year's Eve, and I will be one year older after the New Year. I don't have a few days to live, and I want to say a few more words to you." Richard looked at him, his emotions was unclear. Richard's tone made Kenny a little irritable and said impatiently: "Hurry up if you have something to say." Richard didn't change his face because of his tone, but said with a smile: "In our family, only you and Leon were the most sincere, and those who have made a big deal can not be too sincere."

"Gloria is young and has a very different personality from you. She is a good child, but as your wife, I don't think she is suitable..." Kenny was almost angry. But Richard still said with a smile: "I haven't finished speaking, what's the hurry!" Kenny snorted and leaned back, waiting for him to continue. "she was patient, accompanying me to watch the drama for an hour, and she had showed no impatience. She has the right thoughts and looks beautiful. When I was young, I would also be tempted to love such a beautiful girl." Kenny suddenly felt the second half of the sentence sounded a bit wrong.

He raised his eyebrows with a stern face: "Old man, speak properly!" Richard frowned, slapped on the sofa, pointed at Kenny and said, "You kid, I'm your grandfather! I hugged you when you were a child, you pissed on me and I didn't beat you. Now that you have a wife, you can be rude and unreasonable? Dare you talk to her with that tone in front of me? " The old man's face was so full of emotions that he looked so much better. Kenny leaned his head and said with a comfortable expression: "She is a little girl. Do you want to compare with a girl as you get older?"

Richard was so annoyed that he directly picked up the remote control on the coffee table in front of him and threw it at Kenny. Kenny couldn't avoid it. He was slammed by the remote control and took a breath of pain. Kenny touched where it was hit by the remote control: "you can't win me and then beat me?" Richard suddenly looked serious and said in

a cold tone that Kenny had never heard: "Kenny, peacefully celebrated the New Year. Whatever you want to know, as long as I know clearly, I will tell you." It turned out that the old man said so much, but what he most wanted to say was these words.

Kenny froze, and for a while, he did not respond. The two of them stared at each other for a long time, and Kenny sat upright and recovered his mood: "Including my mother's accident?" Richard nodded. "Yes, including your mother's accident." Kenny knew him best. Since Richard had already promised, he would not regret it. He pursed his lips and responded with a deep voice: "Okay."

...

It was already eleven o'clock when Kenny left Richard's room and it was late at night. There were wall lamps in the hallway, the light was dim, and servants walked by from time to time, calling him. "Young Master." "Well." Kenny walked forward step by step, very slowly. At that time, he could be sure that Grandpa was not involved in kidnaping his mother, but he might know something. And Grandpa was most likely to be known after the kidnaping case. When he took Gloria back to his old house for the first time, his grandfather ordered him not to check on his mother's accident again. Since Grandpa was not a participant, there was only one reason why he prevented Kenny from checking...

Grandpa was afraid that he would find out the truth. The truth may be a secret that cannot be known. To put it more concretely, the truth of the matter was so heavy that even grandpa who had experienced many difficulties was unbearable. And now, Grandpa was willing to tell him the truth. Why? When Kenny recovered, he found that he had reached the door of his room.

"Young Master, haven't you slept yet?" Another maid passed by. Kenny looked back at the servant. There were many Clarke family members and many servants. But what did so many people have to do with him? He looked at the door in front of him. Only the woman in this room gave him real peace of mind. He pushed the door in and Gloria walked over immediately. "How? What did Grandpa say to you? Do you also think he is strange?" Apparently she was waiting for him to come back, so she asked him incessantly as soon as he entered the door. Kenny just walked into the room without saying nothing. Gloria looked up at his expression and found that he had also become a little strange.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 247 What did grandpa say

Gloria was anxious: "What the hell did grandpa say to you? Can you tell me? I'm so worried!" Kenny sat down beside the bed. Gloria stood in front of him, he had to look up to see Gloria's face. "Grandpa said..." Kenny suddenly stopped. Gloria waited to hear the following, thinking that Richard must say something important. Looking at Gloria's earnest face, Kenny added the second half of his words: "Let's have a few more children." Kenny's tone and expression were very serious. Gloria froze for a moment, and immediately reacted that Kenny was just joking with her.

She reached out and rubbed Kenny's head: "I'm talking seriously, what are you kidding me about!" Kenny grabbed her hand and pulled her into his arms: "It's serious." His lips pressed down immediately. Gloria understood, Kenny didn't want to tell her. If there was anything he didn't want to say, Kenny would do something else to divert her attention. He knew everything about her, and he always had secrets. There were always a lot of things to keep her from knowing. Gloria took a bite on his lips in a rage.

She didn't show mercy, just bit Kenny's lips, and the salty smell of blood spread in her mouth. Kenny paused slightly for a second and then kissed deeper and harder. "Ah...hmm...l...you..." Gloria tasted blood and wanted to see how heavy she bite. As a result, Kenny didn't listen to her at all, and kissed her arrogantly and overbearingly with hands pressed on her head. The kiss cost a little long time, and Gloria blushed. While lying down and calming down, she heard the rustling of undressing. Turning her head, she saw that Kenny was undressing. She thought he was putting on pajamas.

It's just that Kenny took off his own clothes and didn't change his pajamas, but came to take her off. Gloria had a bad hunch and pulled her clothes tightly and asked him: "What are you doing Kenny?" "Undressing and sleeping." Kenny leaned over her, unbuttoning her one by one with extremely focused eyes. . He had just undressed, and Gloria could see his sharp body as soon as she lifted her eyes...she turned her head to look aside and reached out to stop him: "I can sleep in my pajamas without taking off." "I don't feel comfortable to hug you in clothes." Kenny was straightforward.

Gloria certainly couldn't compete with Kenny...he tucked her into the quilt and hugged her into his arms from behind. Such a posture... Gloria said with a trembling voice: "Kenny, you let me go..." "Don't move." Kenny's voice was dull. Gloria was speechless. How could she fall asleep like this? She was not wood, she would feel it! "Can't sleep?" Kenny's voice rang again: "Then kiss me." Kenny seldom mentioned this kind of request, let alone with the fragile tone that seemed to ask for comfort. Gloria were soft-hearted and turned to kiss him.

It must have been something special that Richard told him that would make Kenny so abnormal. For a person with few words, his mood was hard to find out from expressions and words, but strangely, Gloria could easily feel his change now. Gloria's kiss made Kenny sigh with

satisfaction, and the next moment he suddenly released Gloria and got out of bed and walked towards the bathroom. Gloria screamed in surprise: "Kenny?" He hadn't obviously... Kenny looked back at her, with a slightly mischievous expression: "It's already satisfied." Gloria didn't understand very much, because she saw his some organ was still spirited.

Because it was too late, Gloria slept soon without Kenny disturbing her. Kenny came out with a humid cold air, and after wearing his pajamas, he saw that Gloria was asleep. He took a nightdress to Gloria and helped her wear it very lightly. Gloria opened her eyes, and then he coaxed her to sleep. It was said that men think with their lower body. This sentence was amoral. Sex was easily addictive, especially when holding the person you loved in your arms. But sometimes, mental satisfaction was more important than physical satisfaction.

...

The next day. New Year's Eve. Gloria was woken up by the footsteps outside the door. "What time is it?" she asked Kenny confusedly. Kenny's voice was hoarse in the morning: "It's still early, sleep for a while?" Gloria shook her head: "No." Although she was woken up, she had been sleepless. The two got up together and changed clothes to go out together. After all, it was the most important festival of the year, and the faces of the servants encountered along the way were all beaming. As the two approached the dining room, Gloria's cell phone rang. Tina called.

Gloria hesitated and picked it up. Tina tentatively asked her on the phone: "Gloria, what time will you come back? I will prepare in advance." Gloria actually didn't think much about returning to her mother's house for the New Year. She almost no longer had feeling for Taylor Family, and the relationship with her mother, Tina had been in vain. Gloria made the decision directly: "I will let someone deliver things by then. If you are

busy, just let the servant receive them." Her words broke Tina's last illusion.

But Tina thought about the fact that she went to look for Gloria that day but was kicked out by Kenny. So she asked Gloria: "Is Kenny not letting you come back?" "What?" Gloria didn't know why Tina mentioned Kenny. "Last time, I quarreled with your dad. I originally went to your house to find you, but they lied to me that you were not at home. I just waited outside. When Kenny came back in the evening, he drove me away." Tina thought of Kenny. That day was a bit scared. Gloria was startled: "in the night when Colin took you in?" "Yes."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 248 It's hard to go far

Gloria didn't know that Tina went to look for her that time. Kenny didn't mention it, either. Gloria's footsteps had slowed down for answering the phone. She was originally walking side by side with Kenny. Since then, she had been two steps behind Kenny. Gloria listened to Tina and couldn't help looking up at Kenny. Kenny felt that she hadn't followed, and just turned back to look at her. Seeing her staring at himself with her mobile phone, he raised an eyebrow: "Come here." "Gloria?" Tina's voice rang on the phone: "Why don't you talk?" "just hang up if you don't have some important thing to say." Gloria hung up the phone and walked to Kenny's side.

Kenny felt her mood was wrong, frowned but didn't ask much, and just led her into the dining room. Even she sat down in front of the dining table, Gloria didn't give Kenny a second look. Kenny picked up vegetables for, and she didn't respond, either. It looked like she was completely caught in her own emotions. Kenny remembered the phone call she had just answered, and guessed that it had something to do with

it. After breakfast, Gloria did not return to the room. She got up and said to Kenny: "I'm going to walk in the yard." Before Kenny responded, she had walked out.

Leon ran over and sat down next to Kenny: "Where does Sister Gloria want to go, you don't go with her? You two are like Siamese these days, and I can't find a chance to play with Sister Gloria..." Kenny ignored him. Leon felt bored and was about to get up and leave, and the next moment Kenny stopped him: "You help me to go out and take care of her." Gloria was not familiar with this old house after all, he was still afraid of an accident. Leon subconsciously said: "Why don't you go yourself, are you arguing?"

As a result, his words got a cold eye. Leon made a face and stuck out his tongue at him and ran out. Kenny squeezed his lips and looked away. Gloria's eyes after she answered the phone was a little complicated, with a little emotion that he couldn't understand. He didn't want to provoke her first, and when she was calmer, she would naturally tell him.

...

Leon reached the courtyard and found Gloria in a gazebo. The old house was a retro building style, so there were also the yard and the pavilion. Gloria leaned on pillar and looked at the water fascinatingly. "Sister Gloria, what are you looking at?" Leon ran over, and just as a cold wind blew, he shook: "It's so cold." "What are you doing with you?" Gloria turned her head and glanced at him. Leon put the hat from the down jacket on and sat down next to Gloria: "Cousin asked me to come." Gloria smiled without say anything.

"Have you guys quarreled?" Leon felt Gloria not very happy. Gloria shook her head: "No." Kenny didn't tell her about Tina's visit. His intention was good for her, which was not a big deal. She wouldn't quarrel with Kenny

about it. Even if she knew that Tina came to her at that time, she would not necessarily take Tina in, it was possible to send her back to Taylor's house. If Tina did not return to Taylor's house, she would probably order a room in a hotel for her. And Kenny's action did not go too far. After all, he was not even close to his family, let alone Tina.

It's just that Gloria was still a little upset. Anyway, Tina was Gloria's mother, and Kenny drove Tina away without telling her. Kenny looked cold, but he was a careful person. His behavior made Gloria suddenly realize that she and he were not in an equal position. Kenny would make a decision for her and would not tell her about it, presumably because in his heart, she was someone who couldn't handle these things herself. But when she thought about it, she really had nothing. There was no good cause, no special advantages, and she was not smart.

So Kenny claimed to drive Tina away for her, and he didn't even feel the need to tell her. She and Kenny were always too far apart. Kenny was impeccable in all aspects except for his personality. She knew that his intention might be good...but many times, some things couldn't just see the surface. It was difficult for two people who were not in the same position to get along well for a long time. Recently, she had been too dependent on Kenny. She didn't want to be dodder flowers, only surrounding the man and letting the man arrange everything for her.

Leon leaned his head and frowned, like thinking about something: "Then what's the matter with you?" Gloria smiled: "It's none of your business, little boy." Leon pouted his lips and stretched out his thumb and index finger, make a gesture of the number eight: "Don't always call me little boy, you are only eight years older than me. We are still the same generation!" Gloria snorted: "It's too cold, Let's go back." It was okay when she first came out. She felt a little cold now. As soon as she and Leon were out of the gazebo, they saw Kenny walking towards her with her coat.

Gloria sped up and walked over: "Kenny." Kenny's eyebrows twisted slightly, like an untied knot. He draped her coat silently on her. The two walked inside together. Kenny thought Gloria would say something to him, but she didn't. He remembered that the woman Gloria was actually a man who could withhold anything. He should ask her directly instead of giving her a chance to be calm. After she was calm, she would not tell him anything.

Gloria remembered the phone number Jennifer had left with her. Although she explicitly rejected Jennifer at the time, she still saved Jennifer's phone number. Because of his father's relationship, Jennifer had many people in the circle who can help her. Jennifer said that she was willing to help her to grasp an opportunity, as long as she was sincere, she would definitely help Gloria find reliable people. Gloria found Jennifer's phone and thought for a while. Instead of dialing the phone directly, she searched Jennifer's WeChat by her mobile phone number. Calling Jennifer suddenly would be embarrassing.

Adding friends on WeChat first was a euphemistic test. Gloria sent an add request and wrote her own name with additional information. Today was after all New Year's Eve, and she thought it would take a long time for Jennifer to respond, or just ignore it. But it didn't take long for adding her to friends successfully.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 249 You are the one they need to know

Gloria was a little surprised. And when she clicked the dialog box, she found that the opposite side was in the state of "inputting". The next moment, a message from Jennifer appeared on the screen. "Gloria, did you figure it out?" It seemed that she remembered what she said before. Gloria didn't talk in a roundabout way, either: "Yeah, keep your word

before?" "Of course." Then, Jennifer sent another message to her: "What's your type of writing, please send me a paragraph to see, but I may not have time recently. I am still working overtime. You may have to wait for my news after the Lantern Festival."

Jennifer originally gave Gloria the feeling that she was a spoiled young lady who was amoral. But she now found that Jennifer may not be the kind of person who was of very positive values, but she had her own set of life rules. There was no absolute good or bad, black and white in this world. People like Jennifer had their own set of rules of life, doing what they want to do, maybe they were the best kind of people. "I know, thank you." This "thank you" came from Gloria's heart. "Don't thank me so early, in case your script is too bad, I can only find you a third-rate director who is not famous."

Jennifer said this straightforward, but Gloria was not at all disgusted. "Okay." "I still have work. I'm too busy. I'll talk to you when I'm free." Gloria was about to reply, "take your time first," and she saw Jennifer was in the state of sending a message. Soon, Jennifer's news came: "Are you in Clarke Family's old house now? Is Kelly going home for New Year alone?" "What do you want to ask?" Gloria thought of the last time Kelly and Jennifer had a fight, Kelly mentioned Xu Muhan. Xu Muhan made his debut as a child star. He was a qualified actor in the entertainment circle. He was also a model worker. Every year, his works would appear on the TV, and gain more audience.

Listening to what Kelly said at the time, Jennifer obviously also liked Xu Muhan. Gloria said with a smile: "She is home alone for the New Year, you can rest assured." Jennifer was stubborn and reluctant to admit something: "What should I worry, Kelly that bitch, I think she can't marry!" Kelly can't marry? How could it not be possible? after all, Kelly looked good, and her family background was better than the ordinary person.

"Who?" Kenny suddenly appeared. Gloria quickly exited the WeChat interface, and browsed the news nonchalantly: "A friend." Kenny sat down in front of her: "Gloria." His tone was a little serious, and Gloria could not help but looked up at him. "Who called you before breakfast?" Gloria did not withhold: "My mother." "And then?" Kenny remembered her eyes, and immediately guessed what Tina had said. "Just ask me when I will return to Taylor's house for New Year's greetings. By the way, she mentioned that she had come to me before." Gloria's face was light and calm, and she don't want to talk about this matter too much.

Kenny narrowed his eyes slightly and carefully looked at Gloria's expression, but he didn't see anything unusual in her expression. Of course, he didn't think there was wrong that he drove away Tina without telling Gloria at the time. He remembered that the doctor said that the temper of a pregnant woman was volatile and easily emotional. Thus, he stopped thinking about why Gloria was suddenly unhappy. "she is in daydream!?" Tina should dare to call Gloria. Gloria didn't say anything, just said lightly: "Send someone to deliver something to Taylor's house then." Kenny looked up, "as you like."

...

At New Year's Eve dinner in the evening, all the people of Clarke Family gathered. The old house was very large. Apart from the dining room where people usually eat, there was also a room dedicated to party. So many relatives of the Clarke family gathered for New Year's Eve dinner, and it was already a small party. Gloria turned her head and whispered to Kenny, "I can't remember who these are." Kenny took her hand, and he smiled: "It doesn't matter, they know who you are." Gloria thought it made sense. Gloria would also give red envelopes when there were children coming to greet her. Richard had prepared them and sent them to Gloria in advance by a maid.

Richard really loved Kenny. Everyone was in a good mood for the New Year, and the atmosphere in the room was also good. After eating, everyone gathered together to stay up late, waiting for the old year to pass. Kenny didn't plan to stay with these people. He took Gloria's hand: "Go." "Why?" Gloria looked at him and soon realized that he meant to go back to bed. She was indeed pregnant, but the doctor said that she was in good health, and she thought she was able to stay until the new day.

Kenny cared about her too much. Gloria glanced in the direction of the old man: "I'm okay, just keep until twelve o'clock. Everyone is here. How many years have you not been with the grandfather for the Chinese New Year?" Kenny's face moved slightly. "Come on, let's go to Grandpa's side." Gloria pulled Kenny toward Richard, and Kenny followed her. As soon as Gloria came, Leon followed. "Sister Gloria, play cards!" Leon showed a set of poker.

Gloria laughed: "Okay, I let your cousin play for me." Leon's face collapsed at once: "... then forget it." Gloria couldn't play cards, but she was good at playing dice. Kenny could play everything. "Why don't you go anywhere else to play? Why are you around me?" Because of the New Year, the expression on Richard's face was not as serious and cold as before, and it seemed more kind and gentle. Gloria pushed Kenny next to Richard quietly. Finally, Kenny sat down next to Richard.

Gloria turned her head inadvertently, and saw Richard look at her with a smile on his face. Gloria felt a little embarrassed. "You talk first, I will go to the bathroom." After pregnancy, she always wanted to use the toilet. After her words, she got up and went out. In fact, she was not familiar with the old house. After thinking about it, she decided to go back to the bathroom in her room. As she walked up the corner of the stairs, she saw Randy and Manley. The two walked in tandem, still watching with vigilance from time to time.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 250 It bled a lot

Randy and Manley were siblings, and the relationship between the two was very well. If the two just walked and chatted together normally, it would be fine. But the vigilant look of these two people seemed to be sneaky. Gloria pursed her lips and followed. Because it was New Year's Eve, there were fewer servants in the old house than usual. They had just finished the New Year's Eve dinner, and those servants were eating their New Year's Eve dinner. So, Gloria walked all the way, with almost no servants.

She followed Randy and Manley and saw Randy take Manley to his own room. When closing the door, Randy looked around. Gloria was very vigilant and fled to the corner. When she came out again, the door was closed. Gloria placed her ear against the door to listen carefully to what the two were talking about. She thought there must be something secret between the two. Manley was Si Chengyu's mother. Si Chengyu suddenly and abnormally opposed Kenny in these two months, and Kenny was obviously not close to Manley.

Kenny, Si Chengyu and Leon got along well, and the relationship between Kenny and Manley was naturally good. He would not be close to Manley for no reason. Even if Si Chengyu had a problem, he could not be indifferent to Manley because of Si Chengyu. As it can be seen from Leon, he didn't feel indifferent to Leon because of his grievances with Si Chengyu. In this way, there must be something wrong with Manley. With this in mind, Gloria felt that the rich and powerful family was really troublesome, with so many secrets.

The sound insulation of the room was so good that Gloria could not hear anything at all. Since she could not hear anything, Gloria had to turn

around and leave. She didn't go far, and then heard the door open behind her. Gloria ran away as fast as possible because of her guilty conscience. She ran to the corner and eased her breath before stretching her head and looking out. She found that Randy and Manley had left from the other side. Gloria heaved a sigh of relief and went back to the room to go to the toilet and then go to the dining room. Walking to the door of the dining room, she met Kenny in a hurry.

As soon as Kenny saw her, he stopped and frowned and asked her, "Why did it take so long to come back?" Gloria pursed her lips, feeling that what she had just seen could prove nothing but Randy and Manley having secrets. After all, who had no secret? So, she didn't want to tell Kenny, spitting out two words: "constipation." Kenny raised his eyebrows, touched her head, and led her in. When Gloria entered, it was discovered that Randy was already in the restaurant. It seemed that he felt Gloria's gaze, Randy looked back at her and smiled at her.

Because of what happened just now, Gloria always felt a little weird when she saw Randy's smile. But she didn't show it on the face, just smiled at Randy, either. After a while, Manley also came in. Gloria and Kenny sat next to Richard, and Manley sat down on the other side of Richard. Manley asked softly, "Gloria, how long have you been pregnant? It hasn't shown much." "less than two months." Gloria touched her lower abdomen involuntarily. Kenny turned to look at her with soft eyes.

Manley's eyes looked back and forth between the two, and she laughed. The smile looked gentle and full of goodwill. Gloria suddenly couldn't figure it out. A woman like Manley looked soft and weak. The two children she taught were completely different from her. No, it was, Leon's personality that was very different from hers. Si Chengyu had always been gentle, and no one expected that he would do such a mean thing. Si Chengyu became such a person having two faces, was it related to his families?

If so, whether the sentiment Manley showed was fake. "Gloria? What's wrong with you?" Gloria recovered sharply, only to find herself staring at Manley. She smiled and said, "Aunt, what's wrong?" "I just asked you many times, do you want to go to the hospital to check if it's a boy or a girl?" Manley's tone was still gentle. "It shouldn't be." Gloria turned to look at Kenny. Kenny glanced at Manley with a raised eyebrow. The tone was a little cold: "It doesn't matter whether it's boys or girls." The atmosphere was subtle.

People like Clarke Family naturally wanted Gloria to give birth to a boy. Manley's face changed slightly, and she smiled reluctantly, and then stopped speaking. Gloria reached out and squeezed Kenny's hand. Today was New Year's Eve, and she felt that Kenny should calm down. However Kenny turned his head and also gave her a cold glance...

...

After twelve o'clock, everyone said 'happy new year' to each other. Richard gave Kenny and Gloria a big red envelope: "You two should be happy." Gloria answered with a smile: "Thank you grandpa." Of course, other grandchildren in the family also received Richard's red envelope. Back in the room, Gloria watched Kenny's expression while opening the red envelope. After Kenny heard that question from Manley, he was always grim-looking.

"Kenny!" Gloria called him. Kenny looked at her expressionlessly: "What?" "Aunt just asked if I wanted to check the sex of the child, why did you react so much?" Kenny kept silent. Gloria simply got out of bed and walked up to him: "She is not malicious, you..." "Isn't she malicious?" Kenny turned to look at her with a cold face: "Gloria, I would have agreed you to go back to the old house for the Chinese New Year, I didn't mean you should stoop to compromise." Gloria froze.

It turned out that he was angry because of her. "I don't feel wronged, really." Gloria wanted to laugh a little. Kenny took her so seriously these days, she even felt she was spoiled as a baby. Why would she feel wronged? Kenny stared at her for a few seconds, as if to make sure she didn't lie. Immediately, he sighed: "Sleep."

...

The next day. When Gloria woke up, Kenny was no longer there. The voice of the maid came from outside: "Young lady, are you awake? Mr. Clarke asked you to go there, and the young master is waiting for you over there." Gloria immediately got up and said, "Wake up, I will get immediately!" She looked at the time and it was already eleven. She got up quickly, changed her clothes, and went to find Richard. Richard's door was wide open, but no one was inside. When she came out of the room, she heard a movement over the stairs.

"Grandpa?" She called and walked past. Suddenly, a dull sound of heavy objects rolling down the stairs came. Gloria's heart tightened and ran towards the stairs. She found that Richard had rolled down the stairs to the ground, and there was a lot of blood on the clean floor. Gloria's eyes widened, and it took a few seconds to react, shouting with a loud voice: "Grandpa!" A servant passed by and screamed. "Ah! Come on, the old gentleman fell..." "What's the matter... Mr. Clarke!" "Call the doctor!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 251 Alibi

The servant's voice led the others. Gloria was a little dazed by what was happening in front of her. Gloria watched everyone around Richard before Gloria ran down. Manley also came over in search of sound: "Dad! What's the matter with you, Dad?" And then Gloria saw Kenny and Randy hurried over here too. As if they were telepathic, Kenny looked up at her.

He frowned slightly, as if he wanted to say something, but in the end, he just gave her a slight glance and didn't speak. This look was very cold. Gloria walked over and knelt on the ground, shouting, "Grandpa?"

Richard fell off from such a high staircase, bleeding so much, and with his old age, no one dared to move him casually. Richard was completely unresponsive and had passed out. The family doctor came over quickly, treated Richard for a while, and was taken to the hospital together by car. The group followed him to the hospital. Before leaving, Randy turned and glanced at the servant who first discovered that Richard fell: "You come with me too." Fortunately, there was a private hospital under Clarke family, which can directly perform surgery on Richard. "It is preliminarily concluded that intracranial hemorrhage and multiple fractures on the body. The situation is not rosy. Now the operation will be performed immediately."

The doctor's words made everyone's face change suddenly, and the atmosphere became frozen. The door of the operating room was closed, and everyone was waiting outside. Gloria glanced at Kenny next to him and saw him look cold, she reached out and took his hand. However, Kenny did not hold her hand back as usual, nor did he look back at her. At this moment, Randy's voice sounded in the silent corridor. "Who first discovered the old man?" His voice was dignified. Gloria glanced past. "It's me." The answer was from a servant who came with him. The servant seemed afraid that Randy would blame it on her head, her face was extremely ugly, and there was panic in her voice.

She seemed to think of something suddenly, reaching for Gloria: "I only heard the voice of Madam Young, and when I passed, the old gentleman had fallen..." Randy heard this and looked at Gloria: "Gloria, say something?" As soon as he said this, everyone's eyes turned to Gloria. an unknown hunch raised in Gloria's heart. They thought she pushed Richard down the stairs? Gloria stabilized her mind and said, "A servant

came to call me before and said that Grandpa let me go to his room. When I got, there was no one in his room. I heard something moving at the stairs. When I walked over, Grandpa he already... fell."

Randy heard it, and asked in a calm voice: "Which maid sent the word?" Gloria shook her head: "I don't know, the maid was outside the room at that time." Randy heard it, frowned and was going to say something. Kenny on the side came forward, blocking the view, and said with a cold face: "You are in doubt, do you think Gloria pushed Grandpa down?" Randy looked up and stared at Kenny: "When something like this happened at home, the people involved must of course be questioned about it." Kenny sneered disapprovingly: "Everyone can see that Grandpa likes Gloria very much. Why does she have to do this to Grandpa?"

"She certainly has a reason to do such a thing!" Kelly's voice suddenly rang. When everyone turned around, they saw Kelly and Si Chengyu walking in a hurry. It was only after they learned that the old man fell down the stairs that they hurried over. Randy scolded Kelly harshly: "Kelly, do you know what you are talking about?" "Of course I know what I'm talking about!" Kelly said, turning her head to look at Gloria with a sneer: "Gloria, you hate Grandpa because he sent the woman to my cousin's villa, so you pushed grandpa down, right?" Gloria's face changed slightly, and she looked at Kelly in disbelief: "I don't do it."

"did not?" Kelly smiled deeper: "In the past two days, there was a stranger in Clarke's family. That's you. Who else may be do this besides you? You said you didn't do it, do you think my cousin can believe you?" Gloria's heart tightened. Intuitively, she felt that Kenny would believe her. However, that was just intuition. She could not help turning her head to look at Kenny. Kenny slowly pulled her hand out of his hand, and his ink-like eyes stared at her: "You really hate my grandpa because of that?" Gloria was stunned. Kenny was doubting her? He did not simply say 'he

believe her', but asked her this question. Gloria felt a chill jump in from the soles of her feet, and then flowed to her limbs.

As before, she shook her head and denied, "I don't do it." Kenny only glanced at her, then looked away, and continued his words in a cold voice: "Did you have a proof of absence? There were other people beside you at the time?" Gloria took a half step back and looked at Kenny with strange eyes: "Kenny, what do you mean? You are now suspecting that I am harmful to Grandpa, so have you begun to interrogate me?" There was no emotion in Kenny's voice: "Answer my question." Gloria said aloud: "No!" "I didn't hurt Grandpa, why should I be questioned by you!"

If at this time, the person who asked her these questions was Randy, Gloria would not be so resistant. She didn't think Kenny's first reaction turned out to be questioning her. Randy stood up and patted Kenny on the shoulder: "Kenny, speak well, Gloria is still pregnant, and now the grandfather is still in the operating room, and things are still inconclusive, everyone is the suspect, but Gloria is your Wife, you shouldn't doubt her like that." Randy's words seemed reasonable at first hearing, but it actually was wrong. Just now, it was clearly Randy who first put forward question, and now he came out to be a peacemaker again, saying that this matter had not yet been finalized...

Kelly listened to Randy's words, and he was dissatisfied: "Uncle, it must be related to this woman Gloria!" "Kelly, don't be noisy, your grandfather is still in the operating room, after the operation, we will deal with this matter, but..." Randy paused, his eyes swept over the faces of the people present, and finally fell on Gloria's face: "Everyone can't leave without my permission."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 252 A trap designed to frame her up

If she cannot leave without permission, her personal freedom was already restricted in disguised form. Gloria didn't refute anymore. She was worried about Richard now. Although Richard had sent the woman to Kenny's villa before and thus Gloria did have a grudge against him, the old man had sincerely said something to her before, and she had no resentment in her heart. Moreover, Kenny must be sad. Gloria's complexion froze when she thought of Kenny. The corridor returned to its previous quietness. Though Kelly was not satisfied with Randy's behavior, he did not dare to say much.

After all, Richard was lying in the operating room now and his life were uncertain. The person with the most weight in the Clarke family was Randy. Suddenly, Kenny said very calmly at this time: "Call the police." His words caught everyone's attention. Gloria turned her head, only to see Kenny's handsome perfect face and slightly dangled eyes. He seemed calm, but the cold breath from his body proved his mood at this time. Immediately afterwards, he said again: "Since you suspect that it was not an accident for grandpa to fall off the stairs, but a man-made one, so just call the police and let the police investigate."

He said this to Randy. Gloria clearly saw that the expression on Randy's face showed a little surprised. This puzzled Gloria. If Randy really suspected that Richard's falling were artificial, calling the police should be considered a normal procedure. Randy pondered for a moment, and said, "Yes, then call the police." Randy made people call the police. But the police were not so fast to react because it was the first day of the New Year; the police only let them protect the scene and wait for Richard directly in the hospital.

Gloria didn't wake up long before, and came directly to the hospital without breakfast. At this time she sat down and waited for Richard's operation to end, she was a little hungry. However, in this case, even if she was a little hungry, she could only bear it. The surgery of Richard

would not end in a moment, and Gloria didn't know how long it will take. Suddenly, Shi Ye appeared in the hallway with people. He walked straight towards Kenny and when he passed Randy, he nodded slightly to greet. Standing in front of Kenny, Shi Ye said: "Young Master."

Kenny glanced at Gloria and said to Shi Ye: "Bring the young lady back." Gloria turned sharply and looked at Kenny. Why did he take her back? "I'm waiting for Grandpa to wake up here." If Richard woke up, she would probably be able to dispel the suspicion. Almost immediately, Kenny said in a cold voice: "you are annoying!" "Kenny!" "Don't think that you can do whatever you want because of your identity as a young lady, you are the suspect who pushed grandpa down, I let Shi Ye take you back in case of your escape."

Gloria could hardly believe that Kenny had said these words. But Kenny's tone was cold, not a joke at all. He didn't look at Gloria at all, and directly told Shi Ye: "Did you not hear my words? Take the young lady to the old house and supervise her!" "Young Madam, please." Shi Ye walked to Gloria, slightly nodding, it's fairly respectful. Gloria, with a pale face, took a deep look at Kenny, and then walked away with Shi Ye. She never thought she would be suspected by the Clarke family, and the reason for the doubt was so absurd. Even Kenny said so, it didn't make sense to stay here.

After leaving the hospital, Gloria got on a car. Shi Ye said while he was starting the car, "Young lady, the food in the back seat box, young master specially asked me to bring them to you." Gloria stunned slightly, glanced at the position beside her, there was indeed a box with Jing Ding Club's logo. It was obvious that Shi Ye brought it to her from Jing Ding. "When did Kenny call you?" After she arrived at the hospital, she stood beside Kenny and didn't see Kenny call. Shi Ye thought about it and replied, "It was an hour ago."

Gloria recalled, it was probably when they were still in the old house of Clarke Family. Was Kenny's previous reaction really pretending? Gloria's voice couldn't hide the joy: "He called you back then and told you clearly that you would take food to the hospital to pick me up?" Shi Ye explained: "No, I know Master's taste and what he asked me to bring were not what he liked to eat." Kenny instructed him to bring these foods over and let him pick up Gloria, which was naturally for Gloria. The joy on Gloria's face faded away, and she didn't speak again.

She opened the box and found that it was all her favorite food, but she had no appetite. However, even if she did not eat, the baby in her womb would have to eat. She still didn't believe that Kenny would suspect her because of Randy and Kelly's few words. And these days she and Richard got along so well, she had no motivation to hurt Richard. There must be other reasons for his words in the hospital! With such a thought, Gloria felt much better. Watching Gloria from the rearview mirror while driving, when Shi Ye found she started to eat, he was relieved.

In fact, he hadn't understood what happened yet. At the time, Kenny called him, and besides instructing him to bring food and pick Gloria, he didn't mention anything else. Just now in the hospital, Kenny's tone towards Gloria also made him realize that there was more to it, and he could vaguely guess something. When he saw that Gloria had almost finished her meal, he asked, "Young lady, why did young Master say you pushed Mr. Clarke downstairs?" Gloria took a sigh of relief and said, "It's unclear, but I didn't push him."

...

All Clarke family members went to the hospital. Gloria was sent back to the old house by Shi Ye, and there were only servants along the way. She remembered what Kelly said before. Kelly was right, in the family, she was the only outsider. Therefore, it was reasonable for them to suspect

her. She did not return directly to the room, but went to where Richard fell. Shi Ye listened to Kenny's words and follow her closely.

There had been police to collect evidence and block the scene, but there was little useful information at the scene. Gloria walked up the stairs where Richard fell and carefully recalled the scene at that time. Now the Clarke family suspected her, it can be only explained that this was a trap. A trap designed to frame her up.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 253 You are all bad guys

But who was the one that set up the trap? What's its intention? If it was a man from Clarke family, how did he use Richard as a primer to lead Gloria into the game? Why did he choose such a day? Gloria thought about these questions and walked to Richard's room. Just the day before yesterday, she was still watching TV with Richard on the sofa, and Richard asked her and Kenny to be happy. But just one day later, Richard was lying in the operating room with his life threatened. Gloria felt sad in her heart.

She turned and walked away: "Let's go." Shi Ye still followed behind her. She returned to the room, and Shi Ye stayed outside the door. When she was about to close the door, she said, "Hard you." After all, it's New Year's Day, and Kenny called him out. "Young master can only trust me. This is what I should do." Shi Ye nodded slightly, still a cautious and steady look. Gloria didn't say much anymore, and entered the room.

...

She waited until it was dark and she didn't see anyone come back. Gloria was holding her phone and wanted to call Kenny to ask about the

situation. Although she thought in her heart that the words Kenny had said to her may not be sincere, she still dared not to figure it out. She didn't want to hear Kenny's cold voice. She hadn't felt sad when she had the worst time at Taylor's house before. Now Kenny just talked coldly to her, and she should feel sad. She was really dependent on Kenny.

A knock on the door suddenly sounded. Gloria was very happy, thinking that Kenny was back and quickly got up to open the door. The door opened and Gloria could see the person clearly. The original joy disappeared completely. It wasn't Kenny who stood outside the door, but the maid who sent her the meal. Gloria asked the servant: "Master hasn't come back yet?" The servant just shook his head, set down the tray, and went out. When she opened the door, she noticed that she was still guarded by several bodyguards. She opened the door again and asked Shi Ye: "Did Kenny call you and say something?"

"No." Shi Ye lowered his head, not looking at Gloria's disappointed expression. She didn't call Kenny in the end. Having no idea to sleep, she took a blanket and rested on the sofa. After falling asleep, she felt someone walking in the room. Although the walking man had tried to lighten his footsteps, Gloria still heard it keenly and woke up very alertly. With eyes open, Kenny's tall figure stood up. At this time Kenny leaned slightly towards her, raised one arm slightly, and didn't know what he wanted to do.

Gloria straightened up: "You're back." Kenny stood up straight and looked at her expressionlessly: "Did you have dinner?" "Well." Gloria nodded obediently and asked him, "How about Grandpa?" Kenny looked cold: "The operation has been completed, but he is not out of danger. he may wake up within 48 hours, or he may never wake up again." Gloria looked up sharply at Kenny, just right into his cold eyes. She explained in a panic: "I didn't push Grandpa."

The room was quiet. Kenny looked at her and did not speak, as if thinking about the authenticity of her words. She always felt that she was a very tough woman. However, in front of Kenny, she had already removed her armor. His short silence was enough to hurt her. However, what he said next was to make Gloria feel as in an ice cellar. "This matter, the police will check." Even if there was no emotion, Kenny's voice was still nice. Gloria clenched her hands and said in a dumb voice: "Kenny, I don't believe what you say, I give you the chance to tell the truth only once."

She didn't believe this was Kenny's truth. She looked up at Kenny and decided to still believe in her heart and Kenny. However, Kenny ignored her so-called trust. He tickled his lips and sneered: "Gloria, I'm telling the truth, do you really think you are a kind and good person? If you are really a kind and good person, you wouldn't let the reporter go to Taylor Group's factory to take photos on the sneak, which almost led to Taylor Group's bankrupt." After his words, he fixed his eyes on Gloria as if to watch her reaction. Gloria just squeezed her lips tightly and looked at Kenny with cold eyes.

Kenny seemed to be irritated by her calm response. He approached her a little bit, and the tone was colder: "you had dealt with your families by any means, let alone my grandpa, an old man without blood relation." "I'm not a woman like Anne. How could I do that to Grandpa just because of Jennifer..." Gloria's words were interrupted by Kenny: "Okay, stop! You are not qualified to call him grandpa." "Kenny!" Gloria stood up from the sofa quickly and shouted: "Are your brains eaten by dogs? It is obviously that someone wants to frame me, you guys don't go looking for the real murder, but falsely accuse me here?"

Kenny narrowed his eyes slightly, reached out and pinched Gloria's chin, and the black eyes exuded a bitter chill, warningly saying: "Gloria, watch your words, everyone in our family was my kinship, how can my families

do this kind of thing?" Gloria's chin was sore, but she didn't make a sound, staring at Kenny coldly, gritted her teeth and said, "Why not! I don't think there is anything good about your Clarke family, especially you!" Kenny's face was frighteningly cold. Gloria was a little scared at first. But at this time, she cannot show weakness.

"Want to beat me? Come on, it's best to kill your child. If you have to frame me and send me into jail, you won't have to wait for me to give birth to the child. Just give me the verdict. I can go straight to jail, and it will make you happy." Gloria looked at Kenny's changing face and was very happy.

Kenny smiled angrily: "Gloria, do you know what you are talking about?" "Of course I do." Gloria sneered: "Your attitude is very clear now, that is, I pushed the grandfather down, if you guys want to sue me, what can I do?" If even Kenny didn't believe her, Clarke Family had to sue her and send her into the jail. She really couldn't contend with and win Clarke Family.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 254 Top search

After Gloria finished her words, she fixed his eyes upon Kenny. Kenny's expression was gloomy, like an angry lion, who could rush up to bite Gloria at any time. There was anger and a hint of temptation in Gloria's tone. She couldn't convince herself that Kenny would suddenly become so unreasonable. After a while, the expression on Kenny's face eased a little, and he said slowly: "Since you also know that you can't contend with Clarke Family, then be well-behaved and obedient." His tone was extremely cold and his words were clear but tough. Gloria's pupils shrank, and before she could speak, Kenny continued his words.

"As for my child? You'd better take good care of it." Kenny gave a sullen smile and turned away. Gloria sat on the sofa and watched Kenny go out. She stared at the closed door for half a second before leaning back on the sofa. Gloria felt uncomfortably and then simply lay flat, thinking about what happened today. In the morning when she was half asleep and awake, a maid came to call her, saying that it was grandpa who asked her to come over.

Then she went to Richard, but Richard was not in the room. She heard the noise and went to the stairwell, and found Richard had fell off the stairs. Immediately after Richard being taken to the hospital for an operation, Randy held the servant accountable. The servant pointed out that it was only after she heard her voice that she went out and found that Richard fell. Kenny questioned Randy and Kelly turned up to say that Gloria hated Grandpa... The reason Kelly explained was simply funny. How could she kill grandpa just because of Jennifer? A normal person knew this reason was unreasonable.

However, Kenny believed Kelly's words, and since he came back at night, every words carried a question to her. Before anyone else said anything, Kenny directly asked the police to investigate the matter, even suspecting her. This was obviously a bit strange. Kenny seemed to deliberately blame this matter on her. Why did Kenny do this? At this time, Kenny's normal reaction should be finding out the truth rather than blaming her. Unless... unless Kenny knew the truth, knew who did it!

In this way, he directed this accident to Gloria for other purposes? Gloria felt like she figured it out, but also felt it didn't seem to be the case. she fell asleep gradually. When she woke up the next day, she found herself in bed. Gloria sat up from the bed and touched the place beside her and found that there was no figure of Kenny. She remembered that she was asleep on the sofa last night. Kenny had been back? Gloria wore her

clothes off the bed and opened the door. The bodyguards were still guarding her.

Shi Ye was not here, the bodyguards were familiar, Gloria had seen in the Kenny villa before. She calmed down a little bit and asked them, "Kenny came back last night?" The bodyguard replied truthfully: "Master came back once in the middle of the night, and he left before dawn." "Did he say anything?" Gloria frowned, anxiously asked. The bodyguard shook his head. Gloria asked again: "Do you know how Richard is?" The bodyguard still shook his head. Gloria closed the door and returned to the room. Thinking about it, she decided to call Kenny with her mobile phone. As a result, she did not find her cell phone.

Kenny came back yesterday night and took her phone? Gloria had to go to the door to ask the bodyguard again: "Have you brought your mobile phone? Let me use it." The bodyguard did not give Gloria the phone directly, but asked: "Does Young Lady want to call young master?" Gloria was puzzled, but nodded and said, "yes." The bodyguard dialed and got through to Kenny's phone before handing the phone to Gloria: "Young Lady." The phone rang for a while before she connected it. Kenny's voice was hoarse.

"What's the matter?" Kenny's tone was very cold, and Gloria's voice was very cold, either: "You came back last night?" Kenny's tone seemed a little impatient: "Say something." "How is Grandpa?" "Also not awake." "What about my cell phone?" "I don't know." Gloria was be in a sulk from yesterday to today, and at this time she couldn't help but swear: "Fuck, you came back last night and took away my mobile phone!" Without waiting for Kenny to speak, Gloria continued: "Are you afraid that I see something on my mobile phone? Or worry I will call someone?" "I'll hang up now."

After his words, Kenny hung up the phone. Gloria endured the urge to drop the phone and returned it to the bodyguard: "Thank you." Then she turned back into the room. She entered the room and kicked twice against the door. Kenny, the bastard! It didn't take long for the door to be knocked again. "Young lady, your meal is ready." The voice sounded familiar. "I don't want to eat!" She was already full of anger and was not in a mood to eat. "If you don't eat for yourself, you should think about the children in your womb." Gloria frowned. Which maid from Clarke family would speak like this. After a few seconds, Gloria's eyes lit up and trot to open the door: "Edith!"

The person who came was Edith. As soon as Edith saw her, she said angrily, "don't want to eat? You are so great!" "come in first." It was Carl standing behind Edith. After the two walked in, Gloria closed the door. Gloria asked while eating, "Why do you come here?" Edith looked serious, she took out a newspaper and handed it to Gloria, and then showed her phone to Gloria, too. Gloria read the newspaper first. It's about Richard's accident accounting for more than half of the layout.

The reporter wrote a large piece of speculation and specious words, and the last sentence implied Gloria was the suspect. Edith asked her anxiously: "Gloria, haven't you seen the news?" Gloria threw the newspaper aside and picked up Edith's cell phone: "my cell phone was gone." The reason for producing such a sensation was that the person who pushed Richard down may be his granddaughter-in-law. This kind of giants' grievances would lead to most people's interest. This matter was very hot and had made up several headlines. After being suspected by Kenny, after seeing these things, Gloria had no more feelings. She just looked up and asked Edith: "Do you believe that I pushed Richard down?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 255 You are pretending

Edith rolled her eyes: "You're not crazy, why did you push Richard?" Gloria nodded in agreement: "Yeah." Gloria said fascinatingly: "Even you know that I can't push Richard. How could Kenny suspect that I pushed him down?" "What? Kenny doubts you?" Edith's was shocked. Gloria talked to Edith about the story yesterday. Edith hadn't spoken after hearing it, but Carl on the other side said: "Someone wants to frame you?" Gloria took a deep breath, and the voice was a little low: "I think so, but I can't understand why Kenny should doubt me." Carl groaned for a moment and said nothing. Edith asked tentatively: "He should have his own reason..." "I don't know." Gloria shook her head.

...

Edith and Carl did not stay long. Edith was able to come to Clarke Family's old house only in the name of Carl. Moreover, the two of them came to see Gloria quietly, so naturally they could not stay longer. They just left and Kenny came back. When Gloria saw him, she was subconsciously happy. But then she saw the policeman who came in behind Kenny. She turned to see Kenny. But Kenny didn't look at her. He looked at the police: "just ask." With the permission of Kenny, the police came to Gloria: "Young lady, we are here today to take a record about Richard Clarke's accident yesterday..."

The police did official business according to official principles, and Gloria was also very cooperative: "Okay." "Name and age..." "Gloria, twenty-three years old." After the old year, she was already twenty-three years old this year. "About 11:20 yesterday morning, Mr. Clarke fell off the stairs. Where were you at the time?" "I was on the scene, on the stairs." "What are you doing there?" "The maid said, grandpa called me."

"What's the name of the servant?" "I don't know." "... The policeman asked a lot of questions, and finally returned to the original point. Gloria didn't know who the servant calling her was, she had no proof of absence, and no one could prove her innocence. The policeman stood up and was very polite: "Thank you for your cooperation." Gloria nodded slightly and did not speak.

After the police left, only Gloria and Kenny were left in the room. Kenny had spent most of the time in the hospital. Apart from the sharp argument between the two last night, the two of them did not talk calmly to each other again. At this moment, Kenny suddenly said: "it's the truth?" "Otherwise? I'm lying?" Gloria laughed, stood up, walked to Kenny, and fixed her eyes on his eyes: "If I'm lying, can't you see it?" Kenny replied without any expression. "Everyone can pretend, I'm not a god, and of course I could see the wrong person."

Gloria's face changed first, and then recovered again, with a smile in her eyes: "But I know you are lying." "Gloria, I can't understand what are you saying!" Kenny said, just took a step back and wanted to distance himself from Gloria. But Gloria did not give him this opportunity. She reached out and slammed Kenny onto the sofa. Kenny glanced at her gloomily, and he want to stand up. Gloria seemed to expect it early, she put her hand on his shoulder and held him back. As soon as her slender legs were lifted, she straddled on his lap.

Face to face. Kenny's expression was more gloomy, and his deep voice implied a warning: "Gloria, go down!" "No." Gloria not only did not go down, but raised her hand tightly around his neck, slightly leaning her head and looking at him. Her pretty face showed a bit obstinate and flirtatious. In high school, she had played with Edith for more than a year, and fought a lot of group racks. In fact, she was also a bit rebellious in her bones. But finally she met Kenny, a strong and tough man, who

could make her obedient with one look. Kenny's eyebrows twisted into a knot, as if he tried his best to be patient.

Gloria smiled brilliantly, and moved closer to Kenny. She seemed to be stuck on Kenny's lips: "If you can, just push me down. If you push me down, I believe you are really doubting me, or else..." there was a slight pause here, Gloria nibbled at Kenny's lips, and said in a low voice: "You are pretending, you are hiding something from me." Kenny's complexion froze for a moment, there was a kind of joy emerged in Gloria's eyes. But at the next moment, Kenny still looked cold: "Enough."

Gloria stopped talking, but her slender arms still hugged Kenny tightly. She was stubborn. Kenny's hands were on her side, he narrowed his eyes and stared at her: "If you are not pregnant now, do you think you can still sit here well?" Gloria bit her lip: " Yes, why not." As soon as the words fell, she felt Kenny's body seemed to tremble. The two clung tightly together, and she believed she didn't feel wrong. With surprise in her eyes, she felt a neck pain and lost consciousness before she could speak.

The last scene she saw was Kenny's dark and deeper eyes full of emotions. Gloria fell softly into Kenny's arms. Kenny held her head and made her lean on his chest, for a long time, he didn't move. Finally, he yelled towards outside: "Shi Ye." Shi Ye walked in quickly: "Master." "Go to the car, I will take Gloria back." "Yes." Shi Ye turned and walked away. When he walked to the door, he couldn't help but look back.

A handsome man sitting on the sofa with a woman in his arms, the two was intimate. The woman had fallen asleep, and the man lowered his head, his fingers gently stroked her hair, moving lightly and carefully. This scene revealed unusual harmony and love. Shi Ye shook his head. Young master loved young lady very much and he couldn't doubt her. However, Shi Ye couldn't guess Kenny's thoughts. Over the years, he had seen Kenny's effort, knowing Kenny's forbearance and strong self-ability.

He was always sober at all times. However, in this matter, Shi Ye also couldn't figure out what on earth Kenny wanted to do.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 256 Draw A Clear Distinction

Kenny took Gloria down the stairs and met Si Chengyu who was approaching. Si Chengyu glanced at Gloria in his arms, with a smiley expression: "Where are you taking Gloria in a hurry? she is now a suspect." Kenny looked frosty, "Just take care of yourself." Si Chengyu was a little scary because of Kenny's cold face. Si Chengyu said no more. Kenny bypassed him and left. Shi Ye parked the car at the gate. When he saw Kenny holding Gloria over, he opened the car door for him. Kenny got in the car and Shi Ye went to drive.

After returning to the villa, Kenny walked upstairs holding Gloria. At this time, Aunt Hu came out of the kitchen: "Young Master." A surprise flashed on Kenny's face: "Aunt Hu?" On the eve of New Year's Eve, Kenny and Gloria returned to the old house, and Aunt Hu and other servants naturally had a holiday. Aunt Hu came over and glanced at Gloria in Kenny's arms and asked worriedly: "Young Master, what's going on? Young lady is all right? I hurried back when I saw the newspaper this morning." Kenny said lightly: "It's okay." Then, he continued to go upstairs.

After two steps, he stopped again and looked back at Aunt Hu: "Trouble you, Aunt Hu." Aunt Hu said disapprovingly: "taking care of the young lady, it's what I should do." Kenny put Gloria on the bed in the bedroom, turned on the heater, tucked the corners for her, stood beside the bed and watched her for a while, then left.

...

When Gloria woke up, she felt a little pain in her back neck. "Young lady, are you awake?" Aunt Hu's voice? Gloria turned her head and looked at the person standing beside the bed, wasn't it Aunt Hu? "Aunt Hu? Why are you here?" Gloria said, propping herself up to stand. Aunt Hu quickly reached out to help her: "Young master took you back, now he was in the master's villa." Gloria heard the words and looked around for a while before realizing that this was no longer the bedroom in the old house. "Kenny sent me back? What about others?" Gloria asked. Aunt Hu said: "Young Master sent you back and left, I don't know where he go."

Gloria gritted her teeth and muttered a curse: "Kenny the bastard!" When she was in the old house, she thought she could get the truth from Kenny. Kenny, the stinky man, knocked her out. This was in line with Kenny's style of doing things. At the same time, it also made Gloria more certain that Kenny must be withholding something from her rather than doubting her. Gloria just cursed Kenny in a low voice. Aunt Hu didn't hear it too clearly and couldn't help but ask, "Young lady, what are you talking about?"

Gloria shook her head in denial and asked with a smile: "Nothing, I'm just a little hungry. Does Aunt Hu have anything to eat?" "Yes, whatever the young lady wants to eat, I can..." Aunt Hu loved Kenny. So after Gloria was pregnant, she spent many time in making delicious food for Gloria. When she heard Gloria was hungry, Aunt Hu immediately diverted her attention and went downstairs to cook. Gloria got up and put on her coat. At a glance, she saw the phone on the head of the bed. She walked over and picked up the phone, it was exactly hers. Gloria pouted, and she knew Kenny had taken it away. As for why it was taken away, she would not know.

After entering the bathroom and washing her face, she came out of the bedroom and went downstairs, looking at the familiar room layout, Gloria was a bit dazed. It was only three or four days after she and Kenny

returned to their old house. When she came back again, she felt like she had lived for centuries. Aunt Hu made various dishes for Gloria. After Gloria was full, she took out her mobile phone and prepared to call Kenny. She wanted to see Grandpa. She was really worried about Grandpa's situation. After thinking it over, she hesitated again. Kenny's attitude towards her was now weird, she took the initiative to call him to see grandpa, he certainly would not let her go.

Gloria held the phone and walked to the living room while thinking about it. Suddenly, there was a noise outside. Immediately afterwards, someone called her name. "Gloria, I know you are here!" The owner of this voice was Anne. Gloria held the phone tightly and walked out, and saw Anne and Tina, who were blocked by the bodyguards from entering the door, followed by Duke. As soon as Anne saw Gloria, she smiled: "I haven't seen you for a long time, you have lost a lot of weight." Gloria raised her eyebrows and said with ease, "Really? You look a lot fatter ."

Tina also said at this time: "Gloria, let's talk." There were many bodyguards and servants in the villa. Although Anne hated her, she couldn't do anything. Gloria raised her hand and motioned for the bodyguard to let the three of them in. Entering the hall, Gloria sat down on the sofa and the three sat on the other side. Gloria glanced over them one by one, and then turned to look at Aunt Hu: "Aunt Hu, serve tea." Anne came to her for having a good laugh at her. Duke probably just sent them over here. As for Tina... she didn't know.

Not waiting for Anne to speak again, Gloria said first: "Si Chengyu told you?" She just returned to Kenny's villa, and Anne came to her immediately. It must have been Si Chengyu's effort. "It's none of your business." Anne snorted coldly: "You're really not afraid of death, even dare to push down the old man." Gloria didn't want to talk nonsense with her, and turned to look at Tina: "Is something wrong?" "Is it true in the newspaper? Why do you want to hurt Mr. Clarke, Clarke Family will

not let you go!" Tina's expression looked worried. Gloria said casually: "If it is true?" "

Now no matter what Tina said, Gloria's heart was calm, without any emotion. She didn't care, so she naturally won't be sad. Duke on the side also persuaded her: "Gloria, this is not a joke, you know that the Clarke family is a powerful family, we can't afford it." "We?" A trace of sarcasm flitted from her eyes: "This sounds you guys will help me?" Duke said nothing. Taylor families left after a short stay. Gloria guessed that their purpose was just to confirm the authenticity of the newspaper, so as to draw a clear line with her earlier.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 257 Sever Family Ties

Gloria knew the Taylor Family too well. They put their interests first, and they only thought of gaining benefits from her, and they were desperate to drain all her value in use. Both the newspaper and the Internet spread this news, saying that she had poisoned Mr. Clarke, and Mr. Clarke had not yet awakened. Mr. Clarke was the big wig in the business world and had great influence as well as rich financial resources. If Mr. Clarke couldn't wake up, Gloria must be unlucky. The Taylor Families came to her today, it was nothing more than to confirm the authenticity of this news, and then drew a line with her.

She had been used too many times by the Taylor Family and could easily guess their intentions. As it turned out, Gloria's guess was right. That evening, Loren made a statement in the newspaper to break off the relationship with Gloria. Gloria read the report several times, then kept the screenshots, and ordered the bodyguard to buy a newspaper and come back. Edith's call came quickly. "You weren't your father's child? Can he be more disgusting? You didn't even push Mr. Clarke, and this

matter had not been figured out yet, he hurried to draw a clear line with you, afraid of being involved, it is simply..."

As soon as the phone was connected, Edith scolded Loren angrily. After Edith finished scolding, Gloria said slowly: "There is nothing angry, they always do something like this." Loren hadn't regarded her as her biological daughter all along. Even this report was only for the Clarke family to see. Gloria found that she even understood Loren a little now. She smiled self-deprecatingly: "I'm serious, you don't need to get angry with this kind of thing, it's not once or twice, this time he decided break the relationship between father and daughter, I can have less trouble later, it's also a good thing."

Edith kept silent for a moment. After a while, Edith asked her: "Have you talked to Kenny? What the hell did he think?" "I don't know." Gloria's tone dropped slightly when Edith mentioned Kenny. "you don't know?" Edith was obviously even more anxious than her: "What the hell is he thinking about? Do they really send you into jail?" Edith's voice sounded terribly angry. Although Gloria was not very comfortable with Kenny's attitude these two days, she didn't think Kenny could really send her to jail.

She was very calm now, and firmly believed that Kenny was withholding something from her, rather than really doubting her. Gloria had to comfort Edith in turn: "It's okay, he won't let me go to jail." Gloria mentioned that she had left the old house, and Edith explained that she would come to find her the next day. As soon as she hung up the phone, Gloria heard the sound from the car engine coming downstairs. Kenny was back. Gloria put on her clothes and walked out of the bedroom. She walked across the hallway to the stairs and leaned over to look at the hall. Kenny walked in from outside and Aunt Hu greeted him. Aunt Hu asked him: "Young Master hasn't eaten yet? There are ready-made meals. Let me heat them?"

Kenny waved his hand and walked directly upstairs. Suddenly, as if he felt the presence of Gloria, he looked up in the direction of Gloria as soon as he raised his eyes. Then his pace accelerated, almost running upstairs. Kenny stood in front of her and stared at her. After a few seconds, he said coldly, "What are you doing standing here? Go back to the room." Gloria had long been used to listening his command tone and was not afraid at all. "Oh." Gloria responded without moving her feet. Kenny's tone was mixed with impatience: "Gloria! Didn't you hear what I said?"

Gloria leaned back on the armrest and looked up at him, her eyes and tone were full of seriousness: "It's a long way to go back to the room, and I'm tired to walk." Kenny's face turned black, and she felt a little refreshed. When Grandpa was just sent to the hospital, what he said really bluffed her. In the morning she wanted to make Kenny tell her the truth, and Kenny knocked her out again. Kenny was so cautious about speech. Anyway, she couldn't get any information, so she had to make some tricks with him to find a sense of balance. She deemed Kenny might pick up her directly back to the bedroom. But Kenny did not.

He fixed his gaze on Gloria with a bit gloomy voice: "Grandpa is still not awakening in the intensive care unit." Gloria froze for a moment and then whispered, "I'm sorry." After all, Mr. Clarke was lying in the hospital at this moment and had not awakened. Then, Gloria turned and walked towards the bedroom. Kenny followed her and stared at her back for a few seconds before he followed. As soon as Kenny entered the door, Gloria said, "I want to see Grandpa." Kenny directly rejected her: "I don't need you to go."

Gloria didn't expect him to reject her so directly. She froze for a moment before saying, "I just want to see him." Her tone seemed to be begging. Kenny pursed his lips. Gloria looked at him expectantly. As a result, he only said coldly: "You are only suitable for staying at home now." Gloria grabbed her hair anxiously and turned to take off her coat and lay down

on the bed: "OK, I want to go to bed, you can leave." She was annoyed to see Kenny now. She couldn't get any information from him.

She closed her eyes and heard Kenny's voice again. "You let the bodyguard go out to buy the newspaper?" Gloria's tone was cold: "You know what?" She thought Kenny would say something more, but he just left. Gloria rolled over from the bed and then sat up. Kenny's attitude made her wonder if she was wrong. After all, Mr. Clarke was very important to Kenny, and she only spent a few months with Kenny, and she did not prove that she was not present. Kelly's reason was a little far-fetched, but it was not without credibility.

From Kenny's perspective, it was reasonable for him to believe that Gloria did it. From Gloria's own point of view, it felt that there were loopholes everywhere, and someone was deliberately framing her. She couldn't await one's doom, otherwise she would be crazy sooner or later.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 258 Why did Gloria faint?

Kenny did not let her go to see the old man, she could only go by herself. It's just that last night Kenny had emphasized that she should stay at home, and he Clarke had secretly told the bodyguard not to let her out. She knew this well, but she decided to give it a try. She came to the door and was stopped. "Young lady, where are you going?" Gloria raised her eyebrows and narrowed her eyes slightly, looking a little domineering: "It's none of your business." The bodyguard still was poker-faced. "Young Master had said that young lady can't go out recently. If there is something necessary, just tell us to do it." "What if I have to go out?"

The bodyguard nodded slightly: "Sorry." The bodyguard's attitude and tone were very tough. It seemed that Kenny had imposed on them an ironclad duty this time and she Clarkest not be allowed to go out. Gloria didn't pester them too Clarkech, and turned back to her room. She slumped on the sofa in the hall with little energy, and her mind was empty. "Gloria! I'm here!" Edith's voice suddenly came. Gloria glanced over and saw that Edith was walking over to her. Gloria narrowed her eyes, suddenly thinking that when the Taylor Family came over yesterday, the bodyguard stopped them outside the door.

"They didn't stop you?" Gloria said while patting the position beside her, beckoning Edith to sit. Edith sat down next to her: "No, they still know me, and say hello to me, let me in directly." Gloria heard this with her mind running fast. When the Taylor Family came over, the bodyguard stopped, but when Edith came over, the bodyguard let her in directly. She immediately knew that this Clarkest have been ordered by Kenny. Edith turned to see Gloria with a pensive look on her face, and persuaded her: "Don't think too Clarkech now, just pay attention to give birth to the child. Kenny would deal with all the troubles for you. "

"He won't let me go out again." Gloria said weakly. Edith thought for a while and said, "Maybe it's for your sake. Now that Mr. Clarke's accident was widely known, it's not a good thing if you have to go out." "But I don't want to await my doom. I even don't know who want to frame me and Kenny's mind, either. This thing was originally caused by me, but now I should become an outsider." Gloria added: "I want to go out." After hearing Gloria's words, Edith thought it made sense.

Edith asked her, "Do you really want to go out?" "You have a good idea?" Gloria turned to look at her. Edith blinked, and then shouted out of the door: "Gloria, what's wrong with you? How did you faint?" she finished and pushed Gloria with her hand: "Quickly 'faint'." Gloria closed her eyes immediately, just pretending to pass out. Edith's voice attracted

bodyguards and servants. "What's wrong with Young Lady?" Edith shook his head and panicked. "I don't know what happened. She suddenly fainted. Don't talk nonsense. Let's go to the hospital first. She is still pregnant..." Edith was after all an actress. The bodyguards even didn't doubt her and sent Gloria directly to the hospital.

The hospital they went to happened to be owned by Clarke Group, which was also the hospital where old Mr. Clarke stayed. Edith naturally followed along. She sat in the back row with Gloria to take care of Gloria. At the gate of the hospital, as soon as the car door opened, Kenny stretched out a hand and took Gloria out. When Edith saw Kenny, the whole person was stunned. She just wanted to help Gloria but didn't expect Kenny to be here. She sympathized with Gloria for a moment, and carried her bag and got out of the car, chasing up: "Kenny."

Kenny didn't look back, expressionlessly: "Why does Gloria faint?" Edith was awed with a guilty conscience by Kenny's question. But she could only say daringly: "She suddenly fainted, when we talked, and she... became this..." her voice subsided unconsciously. Kenny was tall with long legs, and his steps were fast. Edith needed to trot to keep up with him. She glanced quietly at Gloria, who was held by Kenny. Gloria opened her eye stealthily and blinked at Edith, beckoning her to leave.

Along the way, Gloria closed her eyes, and when she arrived at the hospital, she secretly opened her eyes and looked around, knowing that this was the hospital where old Mr. Clarke stayed, and things were getting pretty hot. When Kenny came to take her, she realized that it was Kenny who was holding her. And the next physical examination Clarkest be a hideous goof. She was okay, but she was worried about Edith's involvement... Edith could understand Gloria's intentions, knocked her own head, and said in a panic: "I think I still have something to do today. I haven't done it yet. I'll go first, Kenny..."

Kenny didn't even look at her, but held Gloria and hurried to the emergency room. Edith just slipped away. When approaching the emergency room, Gloria called his name: "Kenny." Kenny stopped suddenly, looked down at Gloria, and said without emotion, "fainted?" Gloria had a swift response: "Wake up now." "Oh." Kenny sneered and put Gloria down. Gloria knew that Kenny had seen through her little trick. Fortunately, Kenny didn't get angry and threw her down, but put her carefully on the ground.

Gloria straightened up and said, "I want to see Grandpa." The lips cape imperceptibly hanged up, but there was no smile in Kenny's eyes: "Gloria, do you think you are smart?" "Not as smart as you." Gloria shook her head. Kenny seemed to be annoyed by her answer, and the volume was raised a few degrees: "Then go back!" "Go back and do what? Go back and continue to guess what is going on in your smart man's mind?" Gloria took a tough stand. The two fell silent at the same time.

After old Mr. Clarke had an accident, Kenny had been in the hospital. Over the past few days, Kenny had not eaten well or slept well. He looked haggard, but the eyes were still sharp and there was no trace of fatigue. Kenny was such a man, as if nothing can knock him down, so powerful that he was almost omnipotent. And every time, when Gloria felt that she knew him enough, he would do something that she could not understand. Kenny was too strong. If he didn't want people to know his thoughts, no one else would know. The two faced off for a full minute, and Kenny finally compromised: "Come with me."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 259 Either crippled or paralyzed

After Kenny finished his words, he walked ahead. Gloria followed him step by step, staring at his back absent-mindedly. Suddenly, Kenny

stopped. Gloria did stopped, too. At this time, Kenny uttered words leisurely: "Walk well." Gloria was startled and suspected that he had eyes on the back of his head. Kenny lifted his feet and took a half step forward, then turned around again, holding Gloria's hand in her surprised eyes and continued to move forward.

Gloria looked at their crossed hands, froze for a while, and looked up at him. His chin became thinner. She couldn't help but ask him: "Did you sleep in the hospital these few days?" The two just walked up to the elevator. Kenny pressed the elevator and responded lightly: "Yes." Gloria then asked again: "Did you eat well?" Without speaking, Kenny gave her a cold glance as if she were annoying him.

The elevator doors opened and Gloria was taken into the elevator by Kenny. In the VIP ward where Grandpa Clarke stayed, the whole floor was vacated for the grandpa to recuperate. As soon as she got out of the elevator, Gloria saw that the corridor was full of bodyguards, but the rest of the Clarke families were not there. Kenny took Gloria straight to the old man's ward. "Grandpa is inside. Go in." Gloria pushed the door into the ward. This was the first time Gloria had visited him since the accident. On the snow-white hospital bed, old Mr. Clarke lay quietly, wearing an itchy gas mask, filled with tubes. Gloria approached, only to find that old Mr. Clarke's face was as pale as paper, his eye sockets were deep, and his face was wrinkled.

Richard Clarke was not an old man with a benevolent and kind countenance, always a dignified look, but when Gloria looked at him like this, she couldn't hold back her tears. Gloria sat down in front of the bed and whispered, "Grandpa?" The people on the bed didn't react at all. If it wasn't for the mist formed in the breath in the oxygen hood, Gloria almost thought Richard Clarke didn't seem to be alive. "Okay, come out." At this time, the door of the ward was pushed open, and Kenny's voice

came. Gloria looked up, wiping tears from the corners of her eyes, and got up and walked outside the ward.

She closed the door of the ward and spoke to Kenny: "What did the doctor say?" Kenny didn't answer her question immediately, but looked at her quietly. He noticed a slight redness in her eyes and frowned, "They are not sure when Grandpa will wake up, and even if he wake up, it may not be the same as before." Gloria repeated in shock what he had just said: "may not be the same as before?" Kenny just looked at her expressionlessly, without explaining. It meant that Master Clarke may be disabled, may be paralyzed, and become an old man who can't take care of himself.

Gloria's complexion suddenly turned pale. She looked at Kenny but didn't know what to say to comfort him. A woman's voice suddenly came: "What are you doing here?" Gloria turned and saw Manley approaching this way. Manley's eyes were falling on Gloria, and it was obvious that Manley had just said to Gloria. Gloria pursed her lips and greeted, "Aunt." Manley's complexion was not very good, and she clearly rejected Gloria, but nodded and said, "Is Gloria okay these days?"

"I am fine, thank you." Gloria was a little disgusted with Manley like this. Manley clearly hated her, but still wanted to maintain superficial harmony with her. Manley asked again: "You come to see Grandpa?" Gloria said bluntly: "Yes." Manley's eyes flickered, seemingly kindly reminding: "You better avoid arousing suspicion during this time." "Why should I avoid arousing suspicion? Is there any problem with my visit?" Gloria's face was slightly restrained, and the whole person looked a little cold: "It should be the person who pushed grandpa downstairs becoming more guilty?" Not expecting her to be so open-minded, Manley froze for a moment, "That's also true."

Kenny suddenly said, "Auntie, are you still going in to see Grandpa?" Kenny's tone was not very good, it sounded a little impatient, and Manley didn't say more, just pushed the door into the ward. Gloria stared at the door for a few seconds, and Kenny had to call her before she recovered. "Gloria." "Huh?" "go back, or do you want to stay for lunch?" "Ah? No, I think..." Gloria paused, thinking of the night before Grandpa's accident, when everyone was in the living room, Manley and Randy sneaked into another room.

Thinking of this, Gloria took Kenny and walked towards the elevator. But she didn't expect to meet Si Chengyu and other people at the elevator. He was followed by Leon and Kelly. They must come to see the old man from home. As soon as Leon saw Gloria, he happily called her: "Sister Gloria!" Gloria nodded slightly: "Leon." Then Leon said to Si Chengyu: "Cousin, go ahead." Si Chengyu hadn't said anything yet. But Kelly said in a voice dripping with sarcasm: "You dare to come to the hospital, don't you really feel a little guilty?"

Leon turned his head and glared at Kelly: "What the hell are you talking about! There is no evidence to indicate that Grandpa was pushed by Gloria, the police have not found anything out there, and Gloria did nothing, Why should she be guilty!" "Leon, you..." Kelly felt ashamed, and she would have to refute, but Si Chengyu interrupted: "Kelly, let's go first." Kelly was obviously not willing: "Brother!" But Si Chengyu was firm, she couldn't say more.

However, before leaving, Kelly said: "Cousin, our sister is already on the plane back home. After she comes back, can you explain well to her, hum!" sister? Gloria looked at Kenny for unknown reasons. Leon on the side was very insightful, secretly said to Gloria, "It's the cousin's twin sister." Kenny's twin sister? Gloria didn't know the situation of Clarke Family, and she didn't hear from anyone about it, so she didn't know that Kenny even had a twin sister at all.

This was not a place to talk. As soon as Si Chengyu and Kelly left, the three of them entered the elevator. When he entered the elevator, Leon asked Gloria with care: "Sister Gloria, are you okay these days? They all said it was you who pushed grandfather down, but I don't believe it."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 260 Don't say it again

Gloria listened to Leon's words and touched him on the shoulder with emotion: "I'm fine." She stayed at home for a few days, and she could do nothing but eat and sleep, so she was very okay. Leon laughed: "that's good, and my cousin will protect you even if there is an accident." Leon knew nothing about what Kenny had said in the hospital that day. Gloria's smile was a little forced. She had something to say to Kenny. But Leon came and she couldn't say it. Kenny and Leon took Gloria to the gate of the hospital. The bodyguard who sent Gloria to the hospital was still waiting there. Kenny asked the bodyguard with a cold face: "Send Young lady back."

Gloria had something to say, so she didn't move. Leon had been a big kid, and he realized that Gloria seemed to have something to tell Kenny, and he pointed to the hospital: "I'll go up first." He walked away after he finished. Gloria looked around and took Kenny's arm, pulling him to no one's corner. After making sure that there were no people around, Gloria moved closer, and said anxiously: "Kenny, on New Year's Eve, I saw your aunt and your dad sneaking into a room, but they came out soon, I think they must have a secret..."

Kenny suddenly shook off Gloria's arm and said impatiently: "Enough!" "Kenny! What I said is true." Gloria reached out and grabbed her hair anxiously: "You have to believe me." " You are still the suspect now, why should I believe you?" Kenny's face was very indifferent: "Also, that is my

dear aunt and biological father, you mean they colluded to harm my grandpa, and then framed it to you? It's ridiculous!" "I didn't say it." She exactly thought so, but she didn't say it.

Kenny's face stiffened slightly, but he recovered quickly. He stared fixedly at Gloria, with a full of threat in his tone: "Isn't that what you want to say? My aunt and father are grandpa's biological children, why did they hurt grandpa? Do you think I will believe it?" "Don't you say that your mother's accident had something to do with Clarke family, you..." Kenny didn't give her the opportunity to continue talking, and bent over to hug her horizontally and took her into the car without any emotion and said: "Don't let me hear these words again."

Immediately, he slammed into the car door and turned away. Through the window, Gloria watched him enter the hospital without looking back. She leaned against the back of the chair, squeezing her fist and hammering the cushion beside her. It's too hard to guess. Kenny's mind was too difficult to guess. Even Leon said that Kenny would protect her. However, what she most wanted to know now was what Kenny was thinking. Otherwise she always felt uneasy. And Kenny was always so cold, hiding everything. She couldn't guess his mind. Gloria really did not know how to believe him.

...

The car stopped at the gate of the villa. "Gloria!" Gloria sat in the car without any movement, and then heard Edith's voice. Turning her head, she saw Edith standing outside the car. After Edith left from the hospital, she was not still at ease when she thought about it, so she went to the door of the villa and waited for Gloria. Edith saw that Gloria had seen her and opened the door for Gloria: "How is it? Kenny didn't treat you bad?" Gloria got out of the car and shook her head and sighed: "I wish Kenny

can do something to me." Edith frowned as she heard this. "Go ahead, it's cold outside." Gloria pulled Edith into the villa.

She took Edith directly into the bedroom and told her the conversation with Kenny and the thoughts in her heart. After Edith listened, she was frightened. "No... isn't it? How could that be possible, old Mr. Clarke is not bad for his son and daughter. When his daughter got married, he prepared the dowry worth hundreds of millions, which happened in more than 20 years ago..." Edith analyzed it again, she said: "and Randy, old Mr. Clarke treated him better. He took Randy to work with him very early, and when he was old, Mr. Clarke would take his hand. The power would be handed over, and there is no need for these two siblings to join together to harm old Mr. Clarke..."

Gloria didn't refute Edith's words, but nodded in agreement: "Yes, they don't have to harm Old Man. If they don't like me, they just need to use some means to deal with me, and they don't need to spend so much time to frame me by old Mr. Clarke's accident." It seemed that there were inextricable links between these incidents, but they couldn't be connected, and they were completely messy. Edith saw Gloria's helpless look and comforted her: "Don't think too much, I believe Kenny will handle all this. He won't let you get in trouble. The most important thing for you right now is to be safe."

Gloria pursed her lips and said nothing. Everyone said that Kenny would handle this matter. But Kenny told her nothing. She was like a headless fly at the moment, completely ignorant of what to do. She remembered Leon's words and asked Edith: "Do you know Kenny's twin sister?" "Yes." Edith walked to Gloria and sat down: "It seems to be called Aurora. It is said that she looks pretty and lived abroad. A tough woman." Edith finished, and thought her words were too general. She scratched her head and added: "That's all I know. After all, she always kept a low profile." Gloria nodded: "I know." Edith responded quickly: "Why do you

ask it? She's coming back?" "It should be in two days." "she is a powerful character, you have to be careful about getting along with her."

Edith was a little worried: "Now the people of Clarke Family think that you are the murder. If Aurora comes back, she will definitely come to you." "I know, don't worry so much, you just said Kenny would solve any trouble for me?" Gloria stood up with a smile: "I'll take you out, it's not easy to have a few days off in the New Year, you should take a good rest at home and accompany your mom and dad..." Edith was moved by her. She also stood up: "Okay, then I will go back. If there is anything, you can call me. If I don't pick you up, you can call Carl. He is very free."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 261: Making indiscreet remarks about my woman?

"Yes, I see."

Gloria said this, but she knew that she wouldn't bother Edith and Carl if anything happened.

...

Aurora came here looking for her, as Edith said.

The next morning, while Gloria was having breakfast, she heard a noise outside.

Before she could get up to go out, she heard high heels coming closer and closer to her.

Before long, a woman appeared at the door of the dining room.

The woman was wearing a business suit, looking very capable in person. Her features were somewhat similar to Kenny's. Even her temperament was the same as Kenny's as she also looked cold.

Gloria had already guessed in her heart that this woman might be Aurora.

The woman came right up to Gloria, looking at Gloria sharply and critically.

She stared at Gloria for a few seconds before she said. "You are Gloria?"

Not only did she look like Kenny, but also she had the same pride as Kenny that came from a wealthy family, so when she spoke, she looked imposing.

Gloria was certainly not intimidated by Aurora because Kenny's imposing manner has confronted her.

Gloria looked back at Aurora, and her voice sounded calm. "I'm Gloria."

There was a flash of surprise in the woman's eyes.

"You should already know who I am." The woman looked at Gloria firmly. "I am Kenny's sister, Aurora."

Gloria then stood up. "Hello."

Then, in the manner of the hostess, she said to the servant. "Are you not ready for tea?"

"I don't need it." Aurora raised her hand to stop the servant, and then she folded her arms, looking at Gloria. "You know why I'm here? I heard before I came back that you pushed Grandpa down the stairs."

Gloria contradicted her directly. "I didn't push Grandpa down the stairs, and it's still under investigation."

"OK." Aurora seemed impatient to listen to Gloria's defense, so Aurora interrupted her. "I just wanted to see what kind of woman you are, who has muddled my brother's reputation and muddled us at Clarke's. I have to go to the hospital now, so I don't have time to talk to you."

Gloria could tell from the tone of Aurora's voice that Aurora was very imposing.

Aurora and Kenny were twins, and they acted just like each other.

After Aurora said these words, she went out, and Gloria still followed, sending Aurora out.

When Gloria got to the hall, she saw someone who looked like an assistant, calling out. "Miss Clarke."

Next to the assistant was a suitcase.

As soon as Aurora got back, she came straight to Gloria without even putting her luggage away.

At that moment, the sound of a car screeching to a halt was heard outside.

They both looked out the door, and Kenny was there.

Aurora stepped forward, hugging Kenny. "Long time no see, my sweet Brother."

Kenny didn't refuse Aurora when Aurora hugged him.

Aurora just gently hugged him, letting him go quickly.

She looked at Kenny, while the irony was evident in her tone. "You indeed like this woman very much, as Grandpa said. I only came to see her, whereas you came straight back quickly, so were you afraid I might eat her?"

Kenny didn't look at her as he walked around her and right up to Gloria.

He looked at Gloria for a moment, stood in her way, and said to Aurora. "Aren't you going to the hospital to see Grandpa?"

Aurora folded her arms, while she raised her chin slightly, looking very proud. "I'm going right now, so won't you drive me?"

Kenny looked back at Gloria, saying nothing, and then he followed Aurora, walking away.

When Aurora reached the door, Aurora looked back at her.

Aurora looked at Gloria with a meaningful look in her eyes, as it's like that Aurora was watching a contemptible scoundrel.

Gloria clenched her hands a little, compressed her lips, and looked stiff.

Aurora despised Gloria while Aurora made no secret of it.

...

Out of the villa, Aurora followed Kenny, getting into his car.

Aurora got in the car, fastened her seat belt, and said to Kenny. "The woman you like isn't that good either."

Kenny didn't look back, and his voice was as cold as ice. "She's not so good, but she's better than you."

"Oh, you are quite protective." Aurora was used to the way Kenny talked.

However, she was not polite either.

"Then, if we find out that Gloria was the one who pushed Grandpa down the stairs, how are you going to protect her?" Aurora looked cold when she mentioned Richard.

Kenny said impatiently. "Will you shut up?"

Aurora was finally pissed off by him.

"Kenny, have you had any peace since you married that woman, while I told you a woman like her wasn't good enough for you, and you had to go your own way, and now..."

Squeak --

Aurora was interrupted by the sound of the car screeching to a halt.

"Ah -"

Aurora screamed while her body leaned forward because of inertia.

She turned her head, yelling at Kenny. "Kenny, are you crazy? What I said was wrong!"

Kenny's face didn't seem to change, but only his slightly sullen voice gave away his emotion. "Nothing you say is right."

Aurora was furious. "You!"

"Get off."

"Kenny!"

"Didn't you hear what I said?" Kenny turned his head while his eyes were full of frost. "You fled abroad for a decade, ignoring me, so what right have you to make indiscreet remarks about my life and my woman?"

Aurora shuddered at the chill in his eyes, while the coldness in his eyes told her that he was not the boy who used to call her sister smilingly.

Aurora swallowed, and it took a few seconds for her to calm down. "OK, let's calm down since I didn't come back to argue with you. Shall we go to the hospital now?"

Kenny didn't relent. "Get out of the car."

Aurora was choking on what he's saying, but she also knew Kenny's temper. Disgruntled as she was, she could only put up with his temper. Reluctantly, she unfastened her seat belt, getting out.

As soon as she got out, Kenny's car shot away like an arrow.

Aurora was so angry that her face looked changed.

The assistant drove, pulled up next to her, got out, and respectfully opened the door, saying. "Miss Clarke, please get in."

Aurora glared at her assistant. "You're not telling anyone what happened today!"

"I understand." The assistant nodded slightly, looking down.

"Fuck!" Aurora snorted, as she didn't like Gloria, and now she hated Gloria even more.

...

When Aurora got to the hospital, Aurora found that Kenny wasn't waiting for her, as he went straight to see their Grandpa.

Her face grew worse.

At the door of Richard's room, she saw Randy.

When Randy saw her, there was a faint smile in his eyes. "Aurora."

"Daddy." Aurora went over, hugging Randy.

Randy patted her on the shoulder. "You just go in there and see your Grandpa."

Kenny stood by, coldly looking at the moving scene of father and daughter's reunion. He merely raised the corners of his mouth but didn't smile.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 262: Grandpa woke up

Gloria has not been able to get out since the last time she pretended to faint and went to the hospital.

Kenny just got her a family doctor in the villa, keeping the family doctor on call.

Gloria could not get out of the villa, which was surrounded by bodyguards who seemed to be guarding the prisoner.

Kenny was almost not coming back now.

It wasn't until the morning of the seventh day that she saw Kenny sitting on the couch when Gloria woke up.

He was drowsy, dozing with sleepy eyes, leaning back on the sofa, breathing softly, and looking very quiet.

The room was heated, but it was still cold without the quilt, while Kenny wore only a thin shirt and suit.

Gloria pulled back the quilt, got out of bed, took a blanket, and covered him with it.

But no sooner had she leaned over and laid the blanket on him than he opened his eyes and woke up.

At the sight of Kenny's deep-set eyes, Gloria's heart trembled with fear. "You're awake."

Gloria straightened up as she spoke.

Kenny picked up the blanket, threw it aside, and sat up. He reached out his hand, rubbing between his eyebrows. After a while, he said. "Grandpa woke up once last night."

Gloria froze, asking. "You say Grandpa woke up suddenly?"

Kenny looked up at her, looking puzzled and saying. "Don't get too excited, as he couldn't recognize anyone."

Gloria was pleased that Richard had woken up.

And now that Richard was awake, he could prove that Gloria didn't push him down the stairs.

Kenny's words, however, disappointed Gloria, making her heart sink into an abyss.

"What do you mean?"

"You get ready, as we'll go to the hospital."

When Kenny finished, he got up and went to the bathroom.

...

Gloria and Kenny went to the hospital together.

Richard's room was full of people, but it was very quiet.

At the sight of Kenny and Gloria, these people moved back to make way for them.

Gloria followed Kenny, walking in, and as she approached, she could see what was happening to Richard.

Richard did wake up.

The servant was feeding him water.

"Mr. Clarke, drink water." The servant put the straw to Richard's lips with his hands.

Richard didn't seem to hear, as he turned his head away, not knowing where he was looking. He was opening his mouth unconsciously, and his saliva dribbled from the corners of his mouth.

Kenny, standing by, scolded the servant coldly. "You can't even do a little thing like feeding water?"

Kenny yelled at the servant, who was shaking with fright, and then the servant forced the straw into Richard's mouth.

Richard took two sips of the straw in his mouth, and then he started chewing the straw like a kid.

Gloria looked at Richard's behavior in shock, turned to Kenny in disbelief, and asked hoarsely. "How did that happen?"

"Grandpa woke up like this." Kenny didn't look sad or happy, while his face was so calm that it was impossible to guess what he was feeling.

Gloria's eyes grew red suddenly, and she sat down by the bed, leaned over gently, and said softly. "Grandpa?"

Richard didn't respond at all.

She said again, not giving up. "Grandpa, I am Gloria."

Still, with his head tilted to one side, Richard mumbled something unconsciously, ignoring other people in the room.

"Enough!"

Aurora, standing by and keeping silent, stood up, saying to Gloria with a cold face. "Don't be so hypocritical here. Get out."

Gloria glanced at Aurora, sniffed, and whispered to Richard. "Grandpa, I'm leaving, and I'll see you next time."

Richard, who hadn't been responding, suddenly started laughing.

Gloria swallowed hard, stood up, and walked outside.

Aurora followed Gloria, walking out.

Kenny followed them.

They went straight to the empty corner.

Gloria and Aurora walked ahead, and as soon as they stopped, Aurora said in a cold voice. "Gloria, you look at Grandpa like this, and if you have any conscience, stop lying. Tell me whether you pushed grandpa down the stairs or not!"

"Not me." Gloria looked back at her, sincerely, saying firmly. "If you ask this question a thousand times, I'll still give you the same answer."

"All right!" Aurora sneered. "If it turns out you did push Grandpa down the stairs, you'll spend the rest of your life in prison."

After she had said these words, she left directly.

Aurora stopped as she passed Kenny. "Kenny, Grandpa was pushed down the stairs, so we're going to find out who did it. I hope your woman is innocent when the truth is found out."

Kenny didn't look at Aurora, as if he had not heard her, but walked right past her and stood over Gloria.

"What did the Doctor say? Will Grandpa ever come to his senses again?" At this point, Gloria felt the most concerned about Richard's health.

Kenny looked at her, while his thin lips parted, saying. "Perhaps."

What he meant was that it was highly unlikely that Richard would come to his senses.

Gloria folded her arms, and then she put her hand between her eyebrows. "How's it going at the police station?"

Kenny only gave her three ambiguous words. "Wait for news."

Gloria asked directly. "What if the news is that they think I'm the one who pushed Grandpa down the stairs?"

"Then you deserve to be punished by the law." Kenny's voice sounded cold, almost cruel.

Gloria shuddered remaining calm. "You know I didn't push Grandpa down the stairs."

Kenny still looked cold. "I don't know."

Gloria bit her lip, shoved Kenny away, and ran away.

Kenny was stunned for two seconds before he ran after her. "Gloria, stop!

The fact that Richard had been pushed down the stairs weighed down Gloria like a stone, while the heaviness made her feel sick.

Kenny's attitude made the stone in her heart even heavier.

Gloria thought she might go crazy if she stayed in the hospital another second.

Since Kenny's car was parked right in front of the hospital, Gloria ran out of the hospital, got in the car, and drove away.

When Kenny ran out to the hospital, he only found that his car was driving away.

He gritted his teeth, kicking hard at the flower bed beside him.

When the bodyguards saw Kenny, they all crowded around. "Young master!"

Kenny turned roaring. "Didn't you see the young lady drive off? Why don't you go and get a car!"

Gloria was upset, and especially she was pregnant, so he was afraid something might happen to her.

As the bodyguards pulled a car over, Kenny took the bodyguards aside, got in, and drove quickly after Gloria.

Gloria was emotionally devastated, but after all, she cared about her life, so she didn't drive randomly.

It wasn't long before he caught up with Gloria.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 263: Dislocating the jaw

The hospital was close to the suburbs, and when Gloria drove away from the hospital, she drove to the suburbs' direction.

There weren't many cars on the road here, so Kenny's car cut ahead of Gloria's car. He swung the wheel, parking his car across the street, and stopping Gloria's car.

Gloria did put her foot on the brake and stop the car.

But she didn't get out.

Kenny walked up to her car, trying to open the car door, but there's a safety lock on the car door, so he couldn't open it.

"Gloria, get out!" Kenny slapped his hand hard on the car door.

Gloria glanced at Kenny, lowered the car window, and in Kenny's presence, Gloria dialed the traffic police.

"I'm in Lin Shui Road, south of the city, and a car was deliberately parked across the road..."

Before Gloria could finish speaking, Kenny reached in the car window, grabbing her phone.

He grabbed the phone, hung it up, and said in a cold voice. "Get out of the car."

Gloria raised an eyebrow, opened the door, and got out.

Kenny was going to take her hand as soon as she got out of the car.

Gloria sensed that Kenny wanted to hold her hand, so she gently stepped back, avoiding Kenny's hand.

Kenny's face looked changed, and the temperature around them seemed to drop several degrees for an instant.

Gloria was expressionless while she said calmly. "Let's part."

At first, she thought she was married to Kenny, but then something went wrong, and she found out that the names on the marriage license were Anne and Kenny.

Later, Kenny and Anne divorced, and Kenny wanted to get a marriage license with Gloria, but Gloria did not answer him directly. Instead, she kept quiet about this matter.

A woman's sixth sense was the most fantastic thing in the world.

She didn't know why she had been putting off getting a marriage license with Kenny, but now she had a reasonable explanation.

Kenny squinted, while he looked extremely dangerous. "Repeat it."

"You don't believe me right now anyway, while I'm locked up every day like a prisoner by you. I'm just sitting around waiting for Clarke's members to convict me, and I've had enough."

Gloria looked more determined. "It's okay if you don't believe me, and let's just part because I can find proof of my innocence myself."

"You want to leave me?"

Kenny sneered. "You're dreaming."

Gloria's face changed slightly, and the next second, she was picked up by Kenny and forced into the car. He got into the car, locked it with the safety lock, started it up, and drove on.

Physically, she was no match for Kenny.

She closed her eyes a little wearily, opened them again, and said coldly. "We can part or tell me what you want to do."

Kenny ignored her, driving in silence.

Gloria waited a long time, but when she was sure Kenny wasn't going to answer her, she turned, looking out the car window.

Kenny took her straight back to the villa.

This time, Kenny added more bodyguards to the villa.

Many bodyguards were on duty outside the villa, which was walled in like the impregnable fortress.

Gloria stood on the second floor's balcony and watched Kenny giving orders to the bodyguards in the yard.

It looked like Kenny sensed Gloria's gaze, and he suddenly looked in her direction.

Gloria turned and went back into the room.

The weather of January was still a little cold.

When she returned to her room, she curled up on the sofa with the blanket, revising her computer script.

Before long, the door was opened from the outside.

Gloria didn't look up, but the comer's steady tread told her that it was Kenny.

Kenny stood before her. "I'm going to be very busy these days, so take care of yourself."

Gloria did not look at him, nor did she speak.

Perhaps exasperated by her coldness, Kenny suddenly pinched Gloria's jaw, forcing her to look up.

"Gloria, I'm talking to you."

His strength was too great that Gloria felt her jaw ached when he pinched it.

She was forced to look up while she frowned. "Are you finished? Don't bother me to revise the script."

Kenny's jaw looked stiff, and there was a trace of forbearance in his expression, while his eyes seemed gloomy.

He looked furious.

Gloria's heart trembled slightly as she thought of their indifferent relationship of late and the cruel ways he had dealt with others.

Her quivering eyelashes had already betrayed her feelings.

Kenny didn't do anything to her, as he let go of her, turned around, and strode out.

Gloria reached out, stroked her jaw, and slowly breathed a sigh of relief.

A woman dared to overpower a man, just because the man liked her.

Now she even didn't know what he was thinking, so how dared she piss him off and how dared she expect him to put up with her as he had done before?

For a moment, she was really worried that Kenny would dislocate her jaw in a rage.

Luckily, Kenny wasn't so heartless.

She thought it would be good if Richard woke up so he could prove her innocence.

Richard was awake, but he's got dementia.

Aurora's words echoed in her ears, while Kenny's words echoed in her heart.

Her belief in life was never to put her life in the hands of a man.

In particular, she had no idea what was going on in this man's mind.

She could be convicted and jailed for something she didn't do, so she couldn't rely on Kenny.

She had thought she could trust Kenny.

Kenny had made it clear to her so that she couldn't trust him.

She had to do something for herself.

A few days earlier, Loren had posted that he had severed his relationship with her, but her book of registered permanent residence was still in the Taylor's.

Gloria found Tina's phone number.

When Gloria answered the phone, a distant voice came from the other end of the phone. "Miss Taylor, can I help you?"

Tina was now calling her "Miss Taylor"?

Gloria raised the corners of her mouths, sneering. "I want my book of registered permanent residence back."

She needed to get her book of registered permanent residence.

Tina was silent for a moment before saying. "Your book of registered permanent residence has been taken away, as Kenny came to Mayo and took it."

Tina heard about this when Loren had posted that he had severed his relationship with Gloria a few days earlier.

Kenny took her book of registered permanent residence from the Taylor's?

After Gloria hung up, she went to Kenny's study to look for her registered permanent residence book.

After all, she would need to use her book of registered permanent residence.

Kenny hasn't been in his study recently, but the servant cleaned it every day.

His study was so large that Gloria searched for it for a long time. At last, she looked down at the locked drawer under his desk.

Gloria reached out, pulling the drawer, but she couldn't open it.

She didn't touch Kenny's things before, so of course, she didn't know where the key to this drawer was.

Gloria thought for a while, went straight down to the yard, and found a brick.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 264 The Court summons

As soon as the bodyguards and maids saw that Gloria had found a brick, they all looked nervous and came around.

"Young madam, what are you doing... "

Gloria glanced at them, "In a bad mood, I will take it in and smash things for fun. "

A group of bodyguards and servants were speechless.

No one stopped Gloria, so she took the brick and went to Kenny's study.

The bodyguard didn't stop her, but they still paid attention to her movements.

Seeing that Gloria took a brick into Kenny's study, the bodyguard called Kenny, "Young master, young madam took a brick to your study. "

"What's she going to do?"

"...She says she's in a bad mood and wants to smashing things to give vent to her anger. "

"Oh, let her be. That's not important at all. "

"... "

OK, you have enough money to abuse, so we won't interfere.

.....

In the study.

Gloria sat on the floor and took the brick and smashed it desperately against that locked drawer.

The things used by the Kenny were naturally all top quality.

It took a lot of effort for Gloria to smash the drawer open.

She threw the stone aside and clapped her hands to pull open the drawer, where a household book lay quietly.

Gloria opened it and saw that the head of the household was indeed her name.

She even took out the account book, and was about to get up and leave, but her afterglow glanced at a small, delicate, rectangular box inside the drawer.

The small box looked very exquisite and refined, and the material was of the highest quality, and it looked like it was made to order.

This was sufficient to show how precious the contents of the box were to the Kenny.

What could be inside?

Kenny hid it so tightly....

It must be important to him.

Gloria reached out to open the box to see what it was, but her hand only reached halfway and then stopped.

Eventually, it was curiosity that overcame her.

She opened the delicate and compact box and found that inside the box was a very old looking fountain pen.

There was a brand logo on the fountain pen, this brand was familiar to Gloria, it was a very popular one when she was a child, she remembered the time when the school made prizes and gave away fountain pens in this brand!

This brand of fountain pen was very affordable, and earlier years it had been discontinued and no longer produced fountain pens.

She didn't expect that the Kenny would even treasure one.

In fact, this pen did not have a collection value and such pens had been also mass production, but Kenny just put one in a special custom-made small box to hide. This fountain pen might have some...

This box was much more expensive than such a fountain pen.

Gloria took out her mobile phone and searched the Internet for the date this brand of fountain pen was discontinued. After she roughly calculated, she found that this fountain pen had been at least treasured for nearly ten years by Kenny.

Ten years ago, Kenny was only sixteen or seventeen years old.

Was it given to him by a girl?

Realizing what she was thinking, Gloria fidgeted and said to herself, "It's none of my business who sent him the fountain pen! Why should I care about such a thing? "

She was already going to be separated from Kenny anyway.

Gloria pursed her lips and put that pen back, clearing the scene before getting up and returning to her room.

She put her account book, passport, and ID card all together and hid them.

.....

Evening.

Kenny unprecedentedly came back at dinner time.

Sitting at the dining table, Gloria was about to eat, when the slender figure of Kenny walked in from outside.

He sat down across from Gloria with a wet and cold breath.

Aunt Hu hurriedly took a pair of chopsticks to Kenny.

Didn't you say that you were all been busy lately? How could you have time to come back for dinner?

It seems that the fact that she sneaked into his study during the day to smash the drawer and steal the account book could be no longer hidden.

The two of them finished their meal peacefully, and then Kenny only spoke in a coldly tone, "You went to my study and smashed something? What are they? "

As soon as Gloria thought about it, she knew that it was those bodyguards who had sued.

Such tall and strong men actually also were good at informing against others?

With the idea of giving up on herself, Gloria directly admitted, "Drawers."
"

Anyway, sooner or later, Kenny would see it, and no matter how she hid it, it was also in vain.

When Kenny heard the news, his face suddenly changed, and without saying a word, he got up and walked upstairs.

Gloria looked at his back, her mind complicated.

She had never seen Kenny so disoriented before.

Gloria tilted her head, blinked her eyes, and calmed down for a moment before she got up and chased after him.

The study door was wide open, and Kenny was standing behind his desk, holding the small box with the pen in it.

Gloria leaned against the door of the study and said, jealous, "Why do you treasure such an old pen? Could it be sent by your first love? "

Kenny didn't look up at her at all, and he just delicately and carefully wiped the pen and carefully put it in.

He didn't put the box in the drawer again, but directly locked it inside the safe.

Seeing this, Gloria clutched her hands and pursed her lips, returning to the bedroom.

Out of sight, out of mind!

Such a bad man!

Walking into the bedroom, Kenny saw that Gloria was reading the magazine. She turned the page in three second, so it was obvious that he was not read it carefully.

He walked up to her and snatched the magazine from her hand.

"Give it to me. " Gloria reached out to snatch it, tilting her head up to glare at him.

Kenny looked at him, his smile so cold, "You think that stealing the account book will make me let you go? "

"I'm not your pet, I can go wherever I want, why do I need your permission? " Gloria lifted her chin, her face arrogant and unyielding.

The smile on Kenny's face became more obvious, "You can try it. "

The confidence in his eyes looked dazzling.

She hadn't done anything yet, and it was as if he had already seen through everything and she felt that she would definitely lose everything.

Gloria was irritated.

This irritation was not only because she knew that she couldn't fight against Kenny, but also because she realized that she was a weak force.

In the face of Kenny, she had no room for resistance at all.

This night was the first time that Kenny had spent the night at home after Old Mr. Clarke's accident.

The two sides of the bed that were occupied by two of them, and there was no intimate embrace, nor communication.

The next morning.

Gloria and Kenny woke up almost at the same time.

Gloria went downstairs before Kenny.

There was a bodyguard standing in the lobby.

When he saw Gloria, he respectfully called out, "Young Madam, good morning. "

"What's the matter? " Gloria guessed that he might be up to something and walked over.

Only then did the bodyguard hand over an express file bag to Gloria.

Gloria stared at the document bag for two seconds, vaguely guessing what was inside.

Only then did she reach out and pick it up.

She opened the file bag and found that it was the same as she had just guessed, a court summons.

Old Mr. Clarke's injuries had constituted a criminal offense, while Gloria was now pregnant and could only take bail pending trial measures.

There was the sound of footsteps behind her.

Gloria knew that it was Kenny coming down.

She turned back and raised the legal document in her hand, her tone mocking and cold, "Kenny, there is also a part of your effort here, isn't there? "

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 265

Burned the villa.

Kenny Clarke still walked in silently with a calm face.

Gloria Taylor sneered and threw the court summons on the table beside her, "So, then I just need to stay here and wait for the day when the court will be in session. I just need to stand in the dock and wait for your family to defame me, right?"

Kenny Clarke stood in front of her with a dominating posture.

Then he said, "No."

Gloria Taylor was in a daze for a moment.

Kenny Clarke stared at her and repeated, "Nothing like that will happen."

Gloria Taylor smiled, "Whatever."

Anyway, she no longer believed Kenny Clarke's words.

Until now, she would no longer be like a fool to blindly believe Kenny Clarke.

Last night she still felt strange why Kenny Clarke suddenly went home to sleep.

It turned out that there would be a subpoena from the court today.

...

After breakfast, Kenny Clarke went out again.

Maybe he was going to the company or the hospital.

Anyway, recently Kenny Clarke was so busy.

Gloria Taylor stood in front of the floor-to-ceiling windows on the second floor and watched Kenny Clarke get into the car and left. She took out her mobile phone to call Edith Hall.

"Edith, I would like to ask you to do me a favor."

"What's the matter?" Edith Hall had always been there when Gloria asked her for help.

Gloria Taylor would not make excessive demands to Edith Hall, either.

"Let some reporters or paparazzi come to Kenny Clarke's villa."

When Edith Hall heard that Gloria wanted to look for reporters, she felt something wrong, so her tone became serious, "Gloria, what are you doing?"

"I have my plan." Gloria Taylor paused and said, "Don't worry. I know what I am doing."

After hearing what Gloria said, Edith Hall would not ask more.

Hanging up the phone, Gloria Taylor sat quietly for a while and began to break stuff in the room.

She smashed everything that could be smashed in the room.

The sound of her smashing things led the servant over.

The room was messy. Gloria Taylor held a desk lamp and was about to hit it on the ground.

With a cold face, she was firmly resolute, which made the servants think of Kenny Clarke.

Gloria Taylor threw the lamp violently to the ground.

Bang--

The table lamp was smashed.

Then, she looked up. No one could see her emotions from her eyes. She only coldly said, "You all aren't allowed to come in."

When the servants heard her say, they didn't dare to come in. They just looked at Gloria Taylor nervously, fearing that she would do something that would hurt herself.

If something terrible happened to Gloria, they would be punished by Mr. Kenny.

The servants quickly soothed Gloria Taylor, "Mrs., calm down. We will not come in."

At this time, Aunty Hu came and heard the sound.

Seeing the mess in the room, Aunty Hu was also startled, "Mrs., what's wrong with you? If you have something, I'll call Mr. After he comes back, you two talk, Okay?"

"Don't call Kenny Clarke." Gloria Taylor walked forward two steps, passing by the debris on the ground, "You all leave me alone. You all are not allowed to call him. I am annoyed now. I don't want to see anyone of you. You all get out."

Aunty Hu said worriedly, "Mrs."

Gloria Taylor frowned at her, "You go out too!"

Aunty Hu had never seen Gloria Taylor willful.

Since she was in the villa, it was the first time that she had seen Gloria Taylor lost her temper.

Reminiscent of what happened recently, Aunty Hu understood Gloria Taylor's thoughts.

Aunty Hu turned her head and told the servant, "Go out."

Aunty Hu took a group of servants out of the villa and went to the courtyard.

The weather was cold. Gloria Taylor stood in front of the floor-to-ceiling windows on the second floor, watching the group of maids shivering in the yard. She also saw the bodyguards calling Kenny Clarke.

She had a little time.

Gloria Taylor went to the cloakroom to find a set of winter sportswear that was thickened. She also found a cap, put her laptop, ID card, passport, and other things into her bag, and then she carried the bag downstairs.

She carried the bag to the kitchen.

There was a utility room behind the kitchen. There was a back door in the utility room. This door was used by servants to transport food.

But this back door was also guarded by bodyguards.

Gloria Taylor put the bag in the utility room. She found a box of gasoline in the utility room. After she locked the back door, she went to the hall. Then she closed the door of the hall and locked it from inside.

Although she didn't know what was the use of Kenny Clarke put gasoline at home, it is beneficial for her now.

Gloria Taylor carried the gasoline to the second floor. She slowly poured it from the corridor to the hall.

She lit the lighter and glanced towards the door.

Bodyguards outside the door realized that something was wrong, so they were knocking on the door.

"Mrs.! Are you okay?"

Gloria Taylor didn't hesitate anymore. She threw the lighter directly on the sofa in which the gasoline was poured. The sofa ignited soon.

With a bang, the fire reached the second floor. It was a big fire.

Gloria Taylor quickly returned to the utility room at the back of the kitchen, took her bag, and hid behind the door.

The fire was burned from the sofa in the living room to the corridor on the second floor, and the fire's location started from the center of the villa, so after several minutes, the fire was already extremely fierce. The bodyguards began to smash the door.

There were a lot of bodyguards. Some wanted to break in from the hall door while others chose the back door.

There were not many bodyguards at the back door. Soon the door was opened, and all rushed in.

Recently, the incident of Richard Clarke had spread online. All the servants and bodyguards in the villa knew it.

Gloria Taylor was just a little girl in her early twenties. For the public, it would be reasonable for her to commit suicide with such enormous pressure.

Therefore, the bodyguard naturally thought that Gloria Taylor ignited the villa to commit suicide.

They opened the door and rushed into the villa.

Gloria Taylor found the right time and secretly ran out.

Kenny Clarke's villa was on the mountainside. Gloria Taylor suspected that Kenny had already bought the land when he built the villa because there were no other villas nearby.

Now, it was very convenient for Gloria Taylor to escape.

She hid in the woods. She watched the bodyguards and servants rush into the villa, but they all ran out because the fire was too strong. The top of the villa was already covered with smoke.

At this time, two cars stopped at the door of the villa.

A group of reporters ran to the villa's gate and began to take pictures frantically and kept asking servants questions.

The scene became very chaotic.

Gloria Taylor smiled and turned back down the path.

Her purpose had been achieved.

In the past two decades, she had been suffered enough at the Taylor family.

She endured the Taylor family because of her blood relationship with Tina Walker.

As for the incident of Richard Clarke, the reason why she endured until now was because she believed Kenny Clarke.

But they all let her down.

Perhaps Kenny Clarke didn't lie; he would not let her sit on the dock and be vilified by the Clarke family.

But she did not want to be so humble to pin her destiny on a man.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 266 I'm asking you, where Gloria Taylor is!

In her relationship with Kenny Clarke, they were already unequal.

Kenny Clarke had a strong desire to control, and even for her.

It was not the first time he had restricted her freedom.

Regardless of whether the matter of Richard Clarke happened or not, there would always be other problems between her and Kenny Clarke.

She would rather go out to find the truth herself than waiting anxiously for an uncertain court verdict,

Although the Clarke family was mighty and she was too powerless to fight against the Clarke family, she believed that the truth could never be covered up.

...

In Clarke Group.

After Richard Clarke woke up, Kenny Clarke began to go to Clarke Group to handle some official duties. Then he would go to the hospital to accompany Richard.

At ten, when he came out after a meeting, he received a call from the bodyguard.

"Sir, Mrs. Clarke is smashing things again, and she drove all the servants out of the villa."

Was Gloria smashing things again?

It was said on the Internet that a woman's temper would become worse after pregnancy.

Kenny Clarke pondered for a moment and said, "Leave her alone."

The bodyguard listened to Kenny Clarke's answer and couldn't help but sigh in his heart. What a pair of affectionate couples.

However, he still couldn't figure out whether it was Gloria did that thing to Richard or not.

Everyone said that it was Gloria.

Kenny seemed to doubt Gloria too. Still, from Kenny's various behaviors, it appeared that Kenny didn't mistreat Gloria because of the matter of Richard.

Forget it. He couldn't still figure it out.

Kenny Clarke hung up the phone and walked up to the office.

The distance between the conference room and the president's office was about ten meters away. When he was halfway through, the assistant took two emergency documents to him to sign.

He took the file and walked to the office while looking at it.

After reading the second document, when Kenny Clarke was about to sign, he suddenly recalled what the bodyguard had just said.

Kenny Clarke suddenly paused, reaching for the phone. Still, because of his hand shaking, he accidentally dropped the phone on the ground.

Gloria Taylor was not an overbearing and arrogant person. She would not be self-willed, nor had a bad temper.

She had no habits of smashing things when she was in a bad mood.

Last time, she said that she smashed something. The purpose was to go to his office to steal Household Register.

So this time, "smashing things" naturally had other purposes.

But because Gloria Taylor wasn't happy recently, Kenny didn't think much about her behavior.

However, he recalled the bodyguard's words.

Smashed things and drove all the servants out of the villa...

The assistant saw the whole process. He helped Kenny Clarke pick up the phone.

Kenny Clarke promoted the assistant after Kenny Clarke took over Clarke Group.

In the assistant's eyes, Kenny Clarke was a calm person who never showed his real emotions.

Seeing Kenny Clarke's panic, the assistant almost thought he saw wrongly.

He handed the phone to Kenny Clarke and asked carefully, "Mr. Kenny, what's wrong?"

Kenny Clarke's jaw tightened. His expression was severe.

He ignored the assistant's question and called the bodyguard directly.

The phone was connected quickly. Before he spoke yet, there was an anxious voice from the bodyguards, "Mr., Mrs. locked the villa's front door and back door. We doubt if Mrs. wants to suicide..."

Kenny Clarke stood up from his chair and shouted loud, "Break the door! If something happens to Gloria, you all will die with her!"

The assistant on the side dared not speak out at all.

Of course, Kenny Clarke did not pay attention to the assistant, strode out while holding the phone.

Kenny Clarke met Randy Clarke at the door.

Randy Clarke stopped him, "Where are you going? I have something to talk with you."

Kenny Clarke reached out and pushed Randy Clarke away.

He looked at Randy Clarke with a dark face. His eyes were so cold without any temperature.

The two looked at each other for half a second and said nothing, but Randy Clarke was involuntarily shocked when he saw the hatred in Kenny Clarke's eyes, so he stepped back half a step.

Hatred?

Immediately, Kenny Clarke turned his gaze and said indifferently, "Something goes wrong at home. I will go back first."

Without giving Randy Clarke a chance to speak, Kenny Clarke left in a hurry after.

When Kenny Clarke returned to his home by speeding, he saw a thickly smoked villa by the fire.

Looking at the already burned villa, Kenny Clarke's motion of getting out of the car stagnated there. After two seconds, he reacted and run to the villa.

But he was stopped by the bodyguard.

"Mr., the fire is too big. You can't go in now..."

Kenny Clarke had also practiced fighting before. Whoever stopped him, he hit him.

The bodyguards didn't dare to hit him, but they couldn't win him.

All bodyguards who came to stop Kenny Clarke were finally beaten by Kenny Clarke and couldn't get up.

Kenny Clarke finally rushed in.

The fire burned the villa beyond recognition.

Entering the hall was a hot fire, burning the skin with pain.

Shi Ye, at this time, also rushed over.

He rushed over and quickly grabbed Kenny Clarke, "Mr., you can't go in!"

Kenny Clarke couldn't hear anyone's words now. He shook Shi Ye's hands away.

After all, Shi Ye worked for Kenny Clarke for a long time. He knew Kenny's temper best. When he came, he also brought a few bodyguards. At this time, he looked at the bodyguards.

The bodyguard understood. He hit heavily on Kenny Clarke's neck, then Kenny Clarke fainted.

Shi Ye directed people to drag Kenny Clarke out and lock him into the car.

Even if Kenny had fainted, he frowned. His eyebrows twisted hard.

The fire brigade soon came, but the fire in the villa was too big, so it took two hours to be put out.

The once beautiful and luxurious villa was burnt by this fire and burned beyond recognition.

Shi Ye led people into the villa.

The villa had burned so completely that it couldn't be seen the original look, let alone find someone.

At this time, Kenny Clarke had woken up.

The bodyguard did not dare to lock him anymore, so he was released.

Kenny Clarke's eyes were scarlet. He grabbed the bodyguard who released him, and shouted, "What about Gloria Taylor?"

"Mrs. ... Mrs. ..." When the bodyguard saw Kenny Clarke be like this, he even couldn't say one complete sentence.

Kenny Clarke grabbed the bodyguard's shirt tightly and shouted, "I'm asking you where Gloria Taylor is!"

The bodyguard faltered for a long time but finally said nothing.

Kenny Clarke threw the bodyguard away and rushed into the villa.

Shi Ye was taking people inside to find Gloria.

Although he knew in his heart that if Gloria Taylor was in the villa when the fire started and after getting through such a big fire, she must have been burnt to ashes, he had strong desires to find her.

Seeing Kenny Clarke rushed over, he walked towards Kenny.

"Sir!"

Kenny Clarke raised his fist and punched Shi Ye.

Kenny Clarke was very strong, so Shi Ye was thrown back by Kenny's punch. Kenny Clarke strode over and hit another blow to Shi Ye.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 267: Leaving Huyang City

Shi Ye gasped in pain but did not fight back, allowing Kenny to hit him.

Carl rushed over, grabbing Kenny's arm. "Kenny, calm down!"

Kenny was completely out of his mind, so he couldn't listen to Carl and hit Carl too.

Carl's parents used to be gangsters, so Carl practiced martial arts, but Carl couldn't stand being beaten up by Kenny, who was entirely out of his mind.

At last, they were both bleeding from wounds, and when they were too tired to fight, they lay down in the blackened ashes.

When the two fought, Shi Ye didn't stop them but led people to look for Gloria.

As might be expected, there was no trace.

The fire destroyed everything in the villa.

Shi Ye's voice sounded hoarse as he walked over to Kenny. "I can't find the young lady."

When Shi Ye finished speaking, he was ready for a beating.

Kenny didn't hit him as he predicted.

After Kenny heard Shi Ye's words, he didn't respond. He just stared at the blackened ceiling motionlessly as if he hadn't heard Shi Ye's words.

Shi Ye turned to look at Carl.

Carl reached out, wiping the corners of his mouth. He propped himself up and spat a mouthful of blood into the ashes nearby. "Leave him

alone, and let him go crazy. Damn it. I can't even get up, so Shi Ye, please help me..."

Shi Ye walked over to Carl, helping him stand up.

Carl trembled before he stood up.

Kenny just hit Carl hard, so if Carl hadn't practiced martial arts, he wouldn't have been able to fight with Kenny, and Carl would be in the emergency room right now.

After accidentally touching the wound, Carl gasped, leaned over to Shi Ye, and whispered. "You tell your young master to calm down, and then you can leave him alone."

Shi Ye nodded, though a little worried.

Carl was helped out by Shi Ye when Carl saw a reporter giving the live interview with his back to the burned villa.

Carl took a detour and got into the car.

But Shi Ye was not so lucky.

The reporters soon noticed Shi Ye, gathering around him.

"Do you work for Mr. Clarke? Is Mrs. Clarke still in there? Did she commit suicide because she felt guilty?"

"I've just seen Mr. Clarke go in, so what's he doing in there, and when will he come out?"

"I heard that Mrs. Clarke got a summons to appear in court today, while she committed suicide today, so this means that she did push Richard down the stairs?"

"..."

The reporters' questions were all about Gloria while asking more and more sharp questions one by one.

Shi Ye simply said coldly. "I don't have anything to say, sorry."

Then some bodyguards came, telling the reporters to leave.

...

In a village in the north of Huyang City, there was a shabby noodle shop.

Gloria sat at a table with a steaming bowl of egg noodles, looking up at the television news.

"A villa on the hillside in the city caught fire at noon today. According to reliable sources, this villa was owned by Kenny, heir to the Clarke's Group..."

Next, the television scene was that some reporters were interviewing and reporting at the stage of the burned villa.

On the television, Gloria saw that the once beautiful and luxurious villa had burned to the ground.

Shi Ye appeared on television.

Even Shi Ye, who always wore a suit and tie, now was a little messy.

Gloria guessed that Shi Ye probably had taken people to the villa to look for her, which was why he looked so messy.

"I don't have anything to say, sorry." Shi Ye said coldly, ignoring sharp questions from the reporters.

Kenny didn't have a subordinate who wasn't capable, while Shi Ye was not just a special assistant, as he was also much more capable than a special assistant.

The owner of the noodle shop was middle-aged.

When he saw that Gloria was watching the news, he sat aside, saying. "Rich people just have a lot of conflicts. I hear she's in her early twenties, and my daughter, who is in college, is about this age. Oh, what a pity..."

When Gloria heard this, she reached out her hand, pulling down the brim of her cap slightly. She picked up her chopsticks and began to eat her noodles.

She said carelessly. "I heard someone on TV say that this woman committed suicide because she felt guilty."

The shopkeeper then naturally said to her. "What a terrible crime did she commit? Why did she decide to commit suicide because she felt guilty? Do you refer to the matter that Richard was pushed down the stairs? I heard that Richard wasn't dead, so in this case, even if she had to go to prison, she would not be in prison for a long time."

Gloria took a bite of her noodles, and she said, stirring the noodles with her chopsticks. "Not really, because what if Clarke's members don't feel satisfied by keeping her in jail for only a few years? And Clarke's power is

so great that this woman's fate is still entirely decided by Clarke's members."

"They can't be so hard on her, because after all, she's Mr. Clarke's wife..."

Gloria laughed bitterly, saying nothing.

After Gloria finished her meal, she took a box out of her handbag.

It was the box that Kenny cared so much about; and there was a pen in the box, while he kept it locked in the drawer all the time.

Seldom had she seen Kenny care so much about a thing, so when she went upstairs to fill all the rooms with gas, she thought for a moment, and as she could not bear to have it burned, she took it out.

The combination to open the safe was simple, too, because it had something to do with Kenny's birthday, so she easily opened the safe.

Gloria smiled, handing the shopkeeper the money. "Excuse me; I'll pay now."

The shopkeeper took the money. "Well, wait for me to give you your change."

Next to the noodle shop was the post office.

Gloria took the box, walking over to the post office. "I need to mail something."

She saw the store filled with mail packages, while the shopkeeper didn't look up. "where do you want to mail?"

Gloria said slowly. "In the same city, that is Sheng Ding Media."

"Ten dollars." The shopkeeper looked at the box in Gloria's hands, and then he handed the express waybill to her.

Gloria packed the box, wrote "Carl" in the "to" line, and finally added "XN" to the "to" line.

"XN" looked so unremarkable that people couldn't see it without looking at this mail package carefully.

She set fire to the villa, not to make people think she had killed herself, but to escape.

Kenny was too clever to think she was dead, like the others.

So she had nothing to hide from him.

It's just that she's going to figure out how to avoid Kenny.

Kenny would send someone to look for her.

The case involving Richard would be put on hold because she disappeared because of the fire.

Everything was going well, as it's all in her plan.

It's just...

Gloria reached out, touching her belly.

The child in her belly had spoiled her plan.

She's not pregnant for a long time now, and she wore thick clothes in the winter, so it's not obvious that she's pregnant.

But in a few months, when her belly got big because of pregnancy, she would be very inconvenient to do anything.

What she had to do now was to leave Huyang City so that Kenny couldn't find her.

She was not sure she would escape from Kenny's search, but she couldn't go back since she had taken the first step

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 268 No bargaining

Huyang City was an international city, which was a bigger one among this country.

For ordinary people, finding a person here was like looking for a needle in a haystack.

However, Kenny was not an ordinary people. Power, influence and money were all his belongings.

So it was as easy as rolling off a log to find Gloria for Kenny.

She couldn't use the phone nor live in the hotel, then she could only find an informal hotel which could charge in without ID.

Damp and dark, the hotel was old and broken. The white sheet had become yellow while the bathroom was with dark and dirty stain everywhere.

Without taking off her clothes, Gloria lay on the bed.

The sound insulation didn't work. The noisy sound of pedestrians talking and the honking of various vehicles came in without any barriers.

The first night of leaving Kenny. She lost her sleep, Gloria thought.

However, everytime when she was about to fall asleep, she always had an illusion that Kenny was going to break in and take her away. Being alert all night, she kept half awake till dawn.

It was rather tired like this.

What was more terrible, there was no hot water in the bathroom.

Gloria encouraged herself and washed herself with cold water, leaving after packing up her stuff.

She couldn't stay long in one place for she knew Kenny a lot.

Out of the hotel, Gloria went straight to the motor station.

This area was closed to the suburb, which was originally a small town of Huyang city. It merged into the city because Huyang city's extension. However, for a long time, it was left here free without any planning. So many things of here were informal.

Not far away from the motor station, the motor station stood there, in which she could buy a ticket without ID. She had learnt this yesterday.

Gloria stood beside the road, waiting for the traffic light. Suddenly, someone patted her shoulder behind. "Gloria?" It was a uncertain tone.

Gloria was stiff all over. She was going to be caught by Kenny so soon?
Gloria thought.

The one patted her walked in front of her, looked at her tilted, then said with surprise, "It's you!"

Gloria was also surprised after seeing the person in front of her,
"Jennifer? Why are you here?"

After Jennifer left last time, Gloria only contacted her once. This was their first meet for a long time.

Gloria was in a complex situation now. She squeezed her eyes, staring at Jennifer for a few seconds and then looked around warily.

Kenny's villa was caught by fire and had been ashes, which had been on the headline. Of course, Jennifer knew it.

Seeing Gloria was alert, Jennifer raised her chin proudly, but still explained, "My crew is planning a new drama recently. I come here to have a look at the scene."

In the domestic film crew, the producer is the most vocal person, all affairs are in the producer's charge.

"Well. I'll take my leave now if there is nothing else." Gloria didn't think it was a good time to chat with Jennifer here in this situation.

However, Jennifer stopped her, "Find a place and have a chat? You haven't sent me your script yet."

Gloria refused, "I'm not free now."

Jennifer became silent, then continued, "Don't be afraid I exposing your trace out. I'm very busy every day."

Gloria pondered for a while and finally nodded.

There was no cafe nearby, so they found a milk tea shop.

Jennifer ordered two hot milk tea, pushing one of them to Gloria.

"Thanks." Gloria held the straw to her and took a sip.

Jennifer measured her with eyes for a few seconds, "Out of my expectation, you are not embarrassed at all now. All the big events of Clarke family recently are related to you."

Gloria looked up, "Disappointed?"

Jennifer chuckled casually, "Somewhat. Then the script?"

Gloria opened her laptop and pushed it to Jennifer.

It was a suspense story with a little romantic love in it. This type story had a large market now.

Jennifer's father was the chief director of TV station. From young, she met a lot of celebrities. Of course, she was a little professional.

Casually browsing the whole text first, Jennifer then began to read it formally.

However, the story attracted her much that she couldn't control her excited heart.

Gloria knew Jennifer liked her script.

She stretched out and closed the laptop, pulling it to herself.

Jennifer stood up anxiously, "Alas, let me read a little more!"

Gloria pressed the laptop with her hand and said calmly, "I'm lack of money now. Give me an offer."

Jennifer stetched out her hand, "500,000."

Gloria didn't expect that Jennifer would offer now.

Last time, Jennifer said she only helped to be the linker.

Jennifer had production team. Now, her behavior showed that she was very optimistic about the script and she wanted to shoot it herself.

Business is business.

Glorig was lack of money now, so she didn't believe the price Jennifer gave.

After pondering, Gloria said, "1,000,000. No bargaining. I want the right of signature."

"Come on. Your script can only be made to an online drama! 1,000,000? Are you a robber?" Jennifer was indeed optimistic about the script. However, Gloria was just a newbie in this industry. She had to take risks in buying the script.

Gloria was decisive, "You know my situation now. Buy or not, just give me a result."

Bargaining was normal in business. What was more, 1,000,000 was not much for Jennifer.

As long as Jennifer wanted the script, she would must buy it.

Jennifer bit her lip and didn't answer Gloria for a while.

Gloria watched the time and had a strong feeling that Kenny would find her soon.

She stood up, "If you don't want it, I have to go now. You know Kenny is finding me."

Jennifer gritted her teeth, "OK, deal!"

Her expression was twisted, but she had strong desires to own this script.

Gloria lifted her lips and smiled, then sent the script to Jennifer's mailbox.

Jennifer took out a bank card from the bag to Gloria, "There is 1,000,000 here. The password is 973210."

Gloria took the card and put the laptop in her backpack, "Remember to send me the contract."

With that, before Jennifer could answer her, she left directly with her backpack.

When she got to the door, she turned around to see Jennifer, a cunning smile showed on her face.

She didn't send all her script to Jennifer.

For a scriptwriter, the right of signature was very important. They only had a verbal agreement. If afterwards, Jennifer didn't sign her name, she would lose a lot.

There's nothing wrong with being careful.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 269 Came Alone

There was a public toilet next to the tea shop.

Gloria Taylor went in with a bag on her back. When she closed the door of the cubicle she heard a car stopped outside the public bathroom followed by a series of footsteps and a familiar voice.

"If the information is true, Mrs. Clarke should be here."

It was Shi Ye's voice. She heard it too often. She was familiar with it.

However, after listening to Shi Ye's voice, her heart skipped a beat.

If Shi Ye happened to be here, was Kenny Clarke here as well?

The next moment, she heard Kenny Clarke's indifferent and cold voice, "Go in and search the place."

She burned the villa yesterday. Now, when she heard his voice again, she felt distant.

She leaned against the door panel of cubicle, listened nervously to the footsteps and left. She went out and planned to run from the toilet.

When she was out, she saw a familiar Rolls Royce parked on the side the road.

She tilted her head to look at the other side. Kenny Clarke was standing there with his men. He happened to bump into Jennifer Jones.

Jennifer Jones was facing Gloria Taylor while Kenny Clarke's men faced the other way so that they didn't see Gloria Taylor.

When Jennifer Jones saw Gloria Taylor, her eyes flickered.

Gloria Taylor quickly raised her finger to her lips to shush her, then hid behind a car.

She heard Kenny Clarke asked Jennifer Jones aloud, "Have you seen Gloria?"

Jennifer Jones lifted her eyes to where Gloria Taylor was standing. The, she looked up at Kenny Clarke provocatively, "What if I saw her and what if I didn't?"

He sneered, "Although I don't have the habit of hitting women, but it doesn't mean that I don't hit women."

Jennifer Jones' face changed when she heard the threat.

"You!" she snapped angrily, "I haven't seen Gloria Taylor. She is not my wife. Why should I help you look after her?"

Gloria Taylor who was hiding behind a car silently prayed for Jennifer Jones.

She could feel the pressure from a distance.

Kenny Clarke asked gloomily, "Is that so?"

Gloria Taylor saw Jennifer Jones backed two steps with a pale face. Her voice trembled as she replied, "She's gone. I don't know where she went."

She knew that Jennifer Jones wouldn't be able to bear the pressure. Once she opened her mouth, Gloria Taylor quickly jumped into an alley behind the car.

When Kenny Clarke and his men looked back, Gloria Taylor had disappeared.

Kenny Clarke looked around and said in a heavy voice, "Search the place."

Shi Ye took his men to search for Gloria Taylor.

After his men left, Kenny Clarke stood there alone.

He could feel that Gloria Taylor was around.

This morning, Carl Cook called him and said that someone had sent a strange package to Sheng Ding Media. The sender wrote the letter KC next to the recipient. He thought that the package was meant to be sent to Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke went to Sheng Ding Media and took a look at the package. There was a pen inside the box. Who would send it other than Gloria Taylor?

Yesterday, he had a fight with Carl Cook. After they calmed down, they came to the conclusion that Gloria Taylor didn't try to kill herself. She was trying to escape.

However, if he didn't see Gloria Taylor with his own eyes, he would still be uneasy.

Until he saw the package, his heart sank even deeper. Gloria Taylor had escaped.

Before long, Shi Ye came back with his men.

"Young Master." Shi Ye who was approaching Kenny Clarke saw a hint of hope in his eyes, but he said truthfully, "I didn't find the young lady."

When he finished, he lowered his head. He dared not see Kenny Clarke's expression.

Kenny Clarke didn't sleep all night. He received the package in the morning.

He also thought that they would find Gloria Taylor, but they didn't.

In a distance, Gloria Taylor turned away quietly.

As long as she had the heart, it was easy for her to find or to avoid someone.

It was not difficult.

Gloria Taylor went to the bus station. She hopped into the last bus to Linshi just in time.

After four hours drive, the bus arrived at the neighboring city. Gloria Taylor was sleepy.

When she got off the bus, it was already afternoon.

Gloria Taylor took the card Jennifer Jones gave her to withdraw money and found a place to eat.

The news broadcasted in the restaurant was about the Clarke family.

“It is reported that the Clarke family’s daughter-in-law committed suicide by setting the villa on fire yesterday. So far, no body has been found and the villa has been burned down seriously. A source said that the young lady might have lost her life in the fire.”

Gloria Taylor was a little surprised.

She was still alive, but the news seemed to directed public’s opinion to believe that she was killed in the fire.

Was it Kenny Clarke?

Kenny Clarke knew her way of thinking. Did he deliberately use the media to report this news?

After leaving Huyang City, Gloria Taylor felt a little relaxed. Kenny Clarke might not be able to find her today.

However, it was too naïve of her to think this way.

Kenny Clarke was an uncompromising person. He was resolute in finding Gloria Taylor.

Midnight, when she was sleeping, she heard noises from the corridor.

She heard footsteps and voices.

She was alert and immediately got up. She listened to the door for a moment and walked to the window.

She lived on the third floor. It was impossible for her to jump.

Did she need to tear the sheets and tie it like a rope for her to escape like what they did in the movies?

She could take the risk, but the baby inside her belly couldn't.

Just when she was hesitating, someone smashed the door open with a bang.

Then, the lights in the room were turned on.

The blinding lights hurt her eyes. She raised her hands to her face to block the lights.

After she got used to the light, she turned to look at the door. Kenny Clarke was standing there.

"Gloria."

He was standing at the doorway. The light in the room shined on his defined face. He looked cold and his eyes were dark as if he just caught a prey.

She knew that her escape was over.

After 30 hours of missing, Kenny Clarke found her.

However, she was unwilling. She stood still.

Kenny Clarke didn't rush her, "Come."

Gloria Taylor didn't want to come over.

But, did she have other option?

She walked toward him. Kenny Clarke pecked her lips. He picked her up and took her out of the room.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 270: The Clarke Family Is The Master In Huyang City

Gloria didn't want to close to Kenny right now, so she did not do any reaction to Kenny's hug.

Kenny seemed to be in a good mood and didn't care about her reaction at all. Instead, he said mockingly, "Gloria, you burned my villa and escaped from me; you live in such a damn place now?"

The hotel that Gloria chose this time can let her check-in in without the ID.

So its conditions were not very good.

There were different kinds of people here.

Gloria pursed her lips and said nothing.

She failed, she was now caught by Kenny, she was the loser, she had nothing to say.

When she went down, she found that the hotel lobby was quiet and empty. The boss and other guests were probably also frightened by Kenny's action.

Kenny brought many people here. All bodyguards were in suits and leather shoes with an overwhelming force value. They were not easy to provoke at first glance, and most people would be afraid.

His car stopped at the hotel door, and the bodyguard stepped forward to open the door for him, and Gloria got in.

As soon as Gloria sat down, she moved to the window side.

But soon, Kenny grabbed her wrist and made Gloria close to him.

Gloria was not as strong as Kenny, so she could only passively fall to his arms.

Kenny took her into his arms, held her waist with one hand, and held the back of her head with the other, and pressed down her thin lips.

There was no tenderness or skill in his kiss.

It's completely overbearing and rude.

He pressed the back of Gloria's head, bit her lips, breathing heavily.

Kenny didn't let go until Gloria's lips were a little painful.

She pursed her lips, the corners of her lips were completely numb.

Gloria didn't have the strength to push Kenny away. She asked indifferently, "We will go back to Huyang City now?"

"Do you want to catch me if you can game with me again?" Kenny did not let go of her but still held her firmly in his arms as if he was afraid that she would run away again.

"It's too late, and I'm very tired, I don't want to hurry on with our journey all night." After Gloria finished speaking, she yawned.

This was just an excuse, but it was more of Gloria's unwillingness.

She didn't want to be caught by Kenny just like that.

Gloria could imagine what life would be waiting for her after she followed Kenny back now.

The mode of getting along between them would not change in any way, and Kenny would still control and dominate everything about her and would become more excessive.

Thinking of seeing the news on TV during the day, Gloria suddenly raised her head to look at Kenny: "You let the media release the news?"

What Gloria said was not very clear, but Kenny could understand her meaning.

Kenny touched her face with a strange tenderness in his expression: "Of course, if I hadn't let the news go out, how could they dare to say that my wife was dead?"

No matter how arrogant the media were, they dared not provoke the Clarke family.

In Huyang City, it was the world of the Clarke family.

Gloria just reacted.

Kenny released the news and let the media spread about her death in the fire. Then after she was taken back by Kenny this time, he would have even more reason to control her.

After all, she was a person who had been "dead".

When Gloria thought of this, she couldn't help feeling a little creepy.

Kenny felt the stiffness of Gloria's body. A deep meaning flashed in his eyes as if he had already seen what Gloria was thinking; he lowered his head. He kissed Gloria's forehead softly, with a touch of comfort meaning: "We'll stay in a hotel for one night tonight and return to Huyang City tomorrow."

Gloria somewhat resisted Kenny's touch.

She was stiff as a stone in Kenny's arms, but Kenny could only take her to the hotel, and she couldn't say a word about refutation.

According to Kenny's character, Gloria had already angered him by setting the villa on fire. It was a blessing that Kenny could endure his anger since he found her.

Gloria naturally didn't dare to mess with him again.

...

Kenny lived in the best hotel in the city.

The facilities were a thousand times better than the small hotel that Gloria stayed in before.

After entering the room, Gloria sat on the bed without moving.

Kenny took off his coat and ordered, "Take a bath."

Gloria was like a robot, and she would act as soon as Gloria gave instructions.

However, she just went into the bathroom and found that Kenny had also followed in behind.

Gloria frowned: "What are you doing?"

Kenny smiled indifferently and said in a low voice, " I am monitoring you."

The ending sound was low, and it was a bit cool.

"Where can I go now?" Gloria laughed with a hint of sarcasm.

Kenny said earnestly: "You even dare to burn my villa, let alone this hotel?"

After Gloria heard his words, she was startled for a moment.

She didn't understand what Kenny's thinking about.

She dared to burn Kenny's villa because she guessed that Kenny didn't care about that villa.

And how could she dare to burn this hotel?

Did Kenny think that she had no common sense?

Seeing Kenny's firm attitude, Kenny looked like he would not give in. Gloria undressed and took a bath directly in front of Kenny.

She sat in the bathtub with her back to Kenny.

However, even with Kenny facing her back, she could feel that his gaze was still on her as if his eyes could burn her.

Gloria tried to finish the bath. When she finished, she was wrapped in a bath towel and was hugged back to Kenny's bed.

At this time, there was a knock on the door.

Kenny went to open the door, and when he came back, he had an extra handbag in his hand.

He put the handbag on the bedside: "Put it on."

After speaking, he went into the bathroom.

Gloria opened the bag and found a set of pajamas; the pajamas looked furry and very comfortable.

Gloria knew her current situation too well. She didn't have the right to challenge Kenny, so she could only obey his order obediently.

Kenny came out of the shower and saw that Gloria had changed her pajamas obediently and leaned on the bedside to wait for him. A satisfied smile appeared on Kenny's face.

He leaned over and kissed on Gloria's lips, his tone was gentle: "You should be as good as you are now, don't make me angry."

Gloria clenched her hands, neither resisted nor responded.

Kenny saw her subtle reaction, his eyes were indifferent, but he was not angry.

He held Gloria in his arms: "Go to sleep."

Gloria has been running around for the past two days, she kept escaping, not eating well and sleeping well. Even though she was a little psychologically resistant to Kenny, she still couldn't resist the sleepiness; she fell asleep after a short while.

Kenny looked at her sleeping face with a crazy look on his face.

You can't escape from me.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 271

Familiar License Plate Number

The next morning when Gloria Taylor woke up, she didn't see Kenny Clarke beside her.

She got up and got out of the bed. She grabbed her coat and put it on. She walked to door and found that it was not locked.

Kenny Clarke booked a suite. The living room was outside the bedroom.

Through the opened door, Gloria Taylor could see Kenny Clarke sitting on the sofa. He was on his phone.

Kenny Clarke deliberately lowered his voice. She could only see his lips moving, but she couldn't catch what he was saying.

Suddenly, Kenny Clarke seemed to feel something. He looked at Gloria Taylor's direction.

He found out.

She simply opened the door and went out.

He didn't hang up his phone. He reached out for the kettle on the table and poured a cup of warm water for her.

Gloria Taylor took the cup and Kenny Clarke continued talking on the phone.

Suddenly. There was a knock on the door.

She glanced at Kenny Clarke. He said, "I ordered breakfast."

She walked to the door without an expression on her face.

The waiter pushed the cart in and served the breakfast on the table, "Good morning. This is the breakfast ordered by Mr. Clarke. Enjoy your meal."

"Thank you." Gloria Taylor thanked the waiter and was about to close the door.

At the door, the waiter suddenly turned around and called her, "Miss Taylor."

She was surprised as she looked up at the waiter.

The waiter reached out and put a note in Gloria Taylor's hand.

After the waiter left, Gloria Taylor reacted quickly and put the note inside her pocket.

She turned around looked warily Kenny Clarke's direction.

Kenny Clarke just done hanging up the phone. He turned to look at her, "What's wrong?"

"Nothing." Gloria Taylor closed the door, walked to the table casually and sat down.

Gloria Taylor didn't know why the waiter wrote her a note, but she dared not see it right now. She was a little absent-minded during the breakfast. She was afraid that Kenny Clarke would spot her abnormality. So, she kept stuffing food into her mouth.

After finishing her meal, she went to the bathroom.

She locked the door and took the note out. She glanced at it and her eyes widened.

It was only a simple words, "Do you want to escape?"

Under the note was a series of numbers and letters. It looked like a license plate number.

Besides, the number looked familiar.

She only looked at it twice and tried to remember it. After that, she flushed the note down into the toilet.

When she opened the bathroom door and walked out, she looked up and saw Kenny Clarke's deadpan face.

He asked in an unfriendly tone, "You go to the bathroom and lock the door. Did you study how to escape?"

"Yes." Gloria Taylor raised her chin and said half-seriously, "After studying it, I figured out that I couldn't escape from the bathroom."

Kenny Clarke gritted his teeth and said coldly, "It's not good for you to annoy me."

"If I don't annoy you, it won't do me good either."

She was happy looking at him angry.

After breakfast, Kenny Clarke left the hotel room with Gloria Taylor and prepared to return to Huyang City.

Out of the hotel, Shi Ye was talking Kenny Clarke. Gloria Taylor was paying attention to the license plate of the car outside the hotel.

She didn't see the license plate number on note around.

What the hell was going on here?

The license plate number was familiar to her. The owner must have known her and her current situation.

The person was clearly wanted to help her.

Her only chance to escape for Kenny Clarke was now.

Once she was inside the car with Kenny Clarke, she could only follow him back to Huyang City.

At this moment, she noticed a black car appeared near the corner.

The car went back and forth.

This strange action attracted her attention.

She took a few steps forward and saw the license plate on the car.

The number matched the one written on the note.

She was both excited and nervous.

She turned to see Kenny Clarke. He was standing two meters away from her. When he saw her looking at him, he motioned her to walk along.

Her heart race abnormally.

She finally got the chance to escape from Kenny Clarke. How could she let it go?

She walked towards Kenny Clarke, but at the corner of her eye, she caught a glimpse of the black car driving by.

Gloria Taylor started calculating. With this distance between her and the car, if she ran over, it would take more than half a minute.

Half a minute...

Before she could decide, she was already in front of Kenny Clarke.

He held her hand and smiled, "We will go back to Huyang City soon."

This smile of his was very dazzling.

Although her heart was racing, she could still maintain a calm face, "Where are we going to live after we go back?"

"Wherever you want." he said persuasively.

"Really?"

"Of course."

She glanced at the car again, made up her mind, and tiptoed to kiss Kenny Clarke.

Her sudden kiss woke the man in him. He kissed her for a few seconds and stretched his hand toward her waist.

Shi Ye and other bodyguards standing next to them looked away.

Gloria Taylor took the initiative to kiss him. He couldn't refuse at all.

She tried to back away when he tried to kiss her deeper.

Kenny Clarke wouldn't let her go, but she had managed to trick the guards.

She took this opportunity to push him back with all her strength.

Kenny Clarke directly fell to the ground.

The moment he fell down, Gloria Taylor and Kenny Clarke looked at each other. When he saw the disbelief in his eyes, she smirked.

Gloria Taylor was free. She quickly ran towards the car.

Someone inside the car opened the door for her when she started running.

She heard Kenny Clarke shouted her name furiously, "Gloria!"

Gloria Taylor subconsciously protected her lower belly and ran as fast as she could.

The guard reacted and started chasing after Gloria Taylor.

Before the guard could catch up, she bent down and hopped into the front seat.

She slammed the door shut and panted heavily. She looked at the people chasing after her.

Some of the guards were still chasing after her. Some went to car. Kenny Clarke was standing far behind. She couldn't see his face.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 272

Everyone Had Their Own Secret

As soon as Gloria Taylor hopped inside the car, the driver stepped on the accelerator and drove away in the fastest speed.

He drove fast and unusually stable. Gloria Taylor was comfortable.

She probed the driver and found his unfamiliar face, "Who told you to pick me up?"

"My young master." The driver focused on driving, but he still managed to reply her respectfully.

She frowned, "Who is your young master?"

The driver didn't directly answer who the young master was, but he said, "My young master said that Miss Taylor knew him."

She knew?

She was really familiar with this license plate number.

But, she couldn't remember whose it was.

Gloria Taylor tried so hard to remember it. Every person she knew flashed in her mind and finally, she remembered who the owner of the license plate number was.

She felt complicated after knowing who was helping her.

This time, the driver said, "I will stop at the intersection ahead. After Miss Taylor get off the car, you can get inside a white car nearby."

Gloria Taylor narrowed her eyes and saw the white car parked on the roadside.

She had mixed feelings about it.

The person who helped her was someone she didn't want to be involved in.

But, the person who chased her was Kenny Clarke. If he caught up, she wouldn't have the chance to escape again.

To escape from Kenny Clarke or to owe something to someone she didn't want to be involved again, the former was more tempting and confusing.

When the driver stopped the car, Gloria Taylor got inside the white car without hesitation.

The white car and the black car headed into two opposite directions. When she looked back, she saw Kenny Clarke's car chasing the black car she was in before.

Gloria Taylor was stunned for a moment, then she asked the driver, "Did we get rid of Kenny Clarke and his men already?"

"It looks like it." replied the driver. She was unfamiliar with this driver as well.

Gloria Taylor had already known who the young master was. However, she still wondered about the young master's whereabouts, "Where is the young master?"

"The young master is waiting for you at the airport." said the driver.

Airport?

Gloria Taylor stopped asking questions.

Halfway through, she changed car several times. Those cars would drive toward opposite directions.

This way, even if Kenny Clarke realized that he had been chasing the wrong car, it would be too late for him to turn around.

She changed car several times and each of the car headed toward different directions. Kenny Clare wouldn't be able to find her at all.

Gloria Taylor was at loss. It was unreal for her.

Could she really get rid of Kenny Clarke this way?

Finally, the last car arrived at the airport.

She was about to open the door and got off by herself when someone outside opened the car for her.

She looked up and saw a smiling face.

"Gloria." He greeted warmly.

Although Gloria Taylor had guessed who the owner was, she couldn't hide her surprise when he appeared before her eyes.

"Hello, Colin Hall."

She got off the car and looked at him as if it was her first time meeting him.

His smile deepened when he heard her mention his name, "I knew you'd still remember my license plate number."

She had long known Colin Hall. She used to like this man as well.

When she a teenager, when she happened to like someone, she couldn't help remembering everything about him. She even wrote down his license plate number.

Later, when she didn't like him anymore, she gradually forgot everything about him.

However, the present Colin Hall was different from Colin Hall she knew.

She narrowed her eyes and asked warily, "How do you know that Kenny Clarke and I stay in that hotel? Why are you helping me?"

Colin Hall had an affair with Anne Taylor. She could never forget this.

Colin Hall smiled and said, "Kenny Clarke's villa was burned down. The media said that you were killed in the fire. I don't believe it, so I sent someone to follow Kenny Clarke."

She was surprised that he actually did that.

His cold face frightened her, "Why does it matter to you if I die or not?"

Colin Hall stepped closer and hooked a meaningful smile, "Of course it matters."

He paused and added, "I will be heartbroken."

Gloria Taylor was not sure of it was the truth.

It was hard to take this thoughtful man seriously when she knew the weak and incompetent Colin Hall from the past.

She stepped back, "It's not funny."

"I know you won't believe me, but time will tell." After that, he took out two piece of tickets, "We should board the plane."

"Where are we going?"

The driver who sent her said that Colin Hall was waiting for her at the airport.

"Abroad." He replied.

Gloria Taylor was surprised.

"Why? You don't want to?" Colin Hall smiled, "Have you forgotten how Kenny Clarke control your freedom and how his family wrong you?"

Gloria Taylor frowned.

It seemed that Colin Hall really did care about her.

Colin Hall saw her hesitation, he persuaded, "The water in the Clarke family is too deep. If you fall into the dirty water, the Clarke will eat you alive. If you leave now and stay abroad for a year or two, Kenny Clarke will naturally forget you and then, you can live you own life—"

"Do you know something about this matter?"

Colin Hall raised his eyebrows, "Everyone has their own secret."

Gloria Taylor didn't intend to get involve with Colin Hall on this matter. She only asked, "Are you going abroad with me?"

"Of course." Colin Hall smiled.

Gloria Taylor was fully alert with this man. He was so different with Colin Hall she used to know.

It seemed that he was really interested in her.

However, if Colin Hall happened to fake all of these, it showed that he was just as scheming as Kenny Clarke.

Gloria Taylor couldn't afford to go abroad with him.

Seeing Gloria Taylor didn't talk, Colin Hall reached out to her shoulders, "It's time. Let's go."

Gloria Taylor turned around avoiding his hand.

His complexion changed, but he didn't say much.

Colin Hall booked an economy class seats to avoid looking stand out.

They passed the security check and went to the waiting room.

The flight booked by Colin Hall had started boarding.

Gloria Taylor bit her lips and suddenly squatted down to the floor, "I have a stomachache... I have to go to the toilet..."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 273

Goodbye, Kenny Clarke

After listening to Gloria Taylor, he obviously didn't believe her, "How can you suddenly have a stomachache?"

Colin Hall was now much smarter than before. It was not easy to fool him.

"I don't know. I'm probably acclimatized." she looked up at him looking weak.

Too many things happened this morning. She managed to run away from Kenny Clarke and now, her face seemed fearful and slightly pale. She didn't look very good.

Colin Hall glanced at the boarding gate and said, "I'll accompany you."

"Thank you." Gloria Taylor stood up. Colin Hall propped her to the bathroom.

She was 'weak'. She couldn't refuse his help.

In the bathroom, Colin Hall stayed at the door waiting for her.

Gloria Taylor went inside and her face became tense. She leaned against the door waiting for the time to pass.

She would stay up until the last minute of boarding.

Now, she had to think of a way so that Colin Hall didn't get on the plane.

She had a hunch that Colin Hall would never be easier to handle than Kenny Clarke.

When the radio began to urge her to board the plane, she walked out of the bathroom.

Colin Hall was tired of waiting.

But, when he talked to Gloria Taylor, there was still a trace of concern in his tone, "How is it? Is it very uncomfortable?"

"It's nothing." Gloria Taylor walked slowly.

The radio kept reminding them that their flight was going to stop boarding.

Colin Hall was obviously worried because he began to paced up a little bit.

This time, a middle age woman was about to walk past Gloria Taylor.

Suddenly, she had an idea. She glanced at Colin Hall and grabbed the boarding pass off his hand. At the same time, she grabbed the middle age woman's butt.

The middle age woman felt it and turned around.

Gloria Taylor raised her hand and slapped Colin Hall, "Pervert!"

"What?" Colin Hall was confused.

"I saw it. You touched the lady's butt just now." Gloria Taylor looked at the old lady and made an awkward look.

The middle age woman was not easy to handle.

When she listened to Gloria Taylor's words, she really thought that Colin Hall harassed her.

Colin Hall was a young master of a rich family. His aura was superior compared to commoners, but after all, he was a man. The middle lady naturally believed Gloria Taylor.

The lady started reaching out her hand and pushing Colin Hall, "Why are you so shameless!"

"I didn't touch you!" he said coldly.

At that time, he still didn't understand the reason Gloria Taylor did that.

Gloria Taylor just wanted him to miss the plane.

He hissed. He was about to continue talking when several men with a muscular built surrounded him.

One of the men asked Colin Hall aloud with a dialect, "Are you harassing our sister-in-law?"

Gloria Taylor was surprised. The woman she just touched was this man's sister-in-law?

Colin Hall would definitely suffer without his bodyguards.

But, this time, Gloria Taylor had no time thinking about him.

Colin Hall was about to get beaten.

When the men surrounded them, Gloria Taylor glanced at Colin Call and muttered silently, "Sorry."

Then, she quickly walked toward the boarding gate, checked her ticket, and boarded the plane.

Just a few seconds after she boarded the plane, the hatch was closed.

She was not far from the door. She looked back, but she didn't see Colin Hall.

It wasn't until the plane officially took off that she could finally relax.

She looked out of the window and saw the plane passed through the clouds, getting farther and farther away from the ground.

It was unreal for her.

Last night, she was ready to go back with Kenny Clarke. She didn't expect that now she'd be sitting on a plane flying to the other side of the ocean.

Gloria Taylor smiled.

Goodbye, Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke might have never thought that she could really escape from his hand.

He must be very angry now that he wanted to burn the whole city down.

Gloria Taylor stroked her lower belly and smiled gently.

She would live alone with her baby.

At the airport entrance.

Kenny Clarke took a group of people coming in through the VIP pass. When he found Colin Hall, he was already beaten badly.

Kenny Clarke grabbed Colin Hall's collar and asked hoarsely, "Where is Gloria?"

Colin Hall was just beaten. It took a few second for him to realize that the man before him was Kenny Clarke.

He narrowed his eyes and smiled, "Gloria? She left. I made a fake identity for her to escape. You can't find her."

Kenny Clarke purposefully made the media reported that Gloria Taylor was burned to death to avoid this problem.

Colin Hall was angry that Gloria Taylor managed to get rid of him and board the plane alone, but when he looked at Kenny Clarke's raging face, his heart was somehow balanced.

Kenny Clarke frowned and threw a punch on Colin Hall's face.

He was letting it all out and laid his hand on his very hardly. Colin Hall was thrown far behind.

Colin Hall curled up in pain. He couldn't say a word.

Kenny Clarke walked over and crouched near the man, "I didn't expect that there is a person like you in the Hall family." he said fiercely.

He had underestimated him.

He never really paid attention to Colin Hall. He didn't expect Colin Hall, a man he never bothered to think about, interfered with his business.

Colin Hall was badly injured. He couldn't say a word, but he forced a twisted smile.

Kenny Clarke was so angry looking at him that he kicked him again.

This time, the security came in.

Kenny Clarke ignored Colin Hall and ordered, "Investigate this. No matter how, we should bring that woman back."

He gritted his teeth furiously.

After Shi Ye heard the order, he immediately took his men to check the flight.

But, the result was not satisfactory.

As Colin Hall said, he made a fake identity for Gloria Taylor to make her escape. They checked it, but they didn't find anything at all.

They had to find Colin Hall.

Unfortunately, Colin Hall was already on a bus. He was on his way back to Huyang City.

Kenny Clarke headed back to Huyang City as well. He forced Colin Hall to tell him the false identity he gave to Gloria Taylor.

It turned out that Colin Hall gave her a popular name. As for the ID number, he couldn't remember it.

Colin Hall was proud that he could make Kenny Clarke angry, "Gloria is abroad with a fake ID. She's smart. Do you think you can find her?"

Kenny Clarke smiled angrily, "Do you think your company will last until tomorrow?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 274 Let Her Come Back to Me

After ten hours flight, the plane arrived at its destinations.

The stewardess reminded the passengers that the plan was about to land.

Gloria Taylor looked out of the window to the blue ocean beneath the plane.

This was the only country in the world with a big land and oceans covering the four sides. There were many animals, plants, and beautiful natural landscapes.

Coincidentally, this was also the country Gloria Taylor yearned for.

She once mentioned it to Colin Hall.

But, that was a long time ago.

Colin Hall booking two tickets to this country was merely a coincidence.

When she got off the plane, she could feel the heat wave coming head on.

This country was surrounded by sea. January was the warmest season here.

Gloria Taylor went out with the crowd.

She was alone without any luggage. Her beauty was outstanding. When she stood alone in the crowd, people curiously glanced at her.

Fortunately, Gloria Taylor was a good scholar. Her English was not very good, but she had no problem with basic conversation.

She took a taxi to the nearest hotel and went out to buy a laptop.

She opened her e-mail saw a few new messages in it.

The first message was from Colin Hall, sent three hours ago when she just got off the plane.

The second one was from Jennifer Jones and the last one was from Edith Hall.

She used this mailbox when she was at school. She didn't know much about it. Most of the time, she used it to sort things out at work, but she only had a few friends, so she didn't sign up for a private mail box.

Gloria Taylor slid the mouse and clicked on the unread mails. She first opened the one from Edith Hall.

Edith Hall sent the e-mail on the day she burned the villa down.

After she set fire to the villa, she never used her phone again. The only way Edith Call contact her was by sending an e-mail.

After reading the first sentence, she burst out laughing.

“Gloria, where have you been? The villa burned down and you disappeared. Contact me when you see this e-mail or I will post your photo on the internet.”

Edith Hall was a little childish. When she was angry, she liked to talk nonsense and threatened her.

Then, she opened Edith Hall’s second message.

“I know you’re alive! Make a sound if you’re alive or else, I will post your photo tomorrow.”

“Hello? Make a sound.” was her third e-mail.

Gloria Taylor gave in. She replied shortly, “Everything is fine.”

After that, she opened the e-mail from Jennifer Jones, “Gloria, are you kidding? Why are you sending me half of the script? You—”

She was sitting on the other side of the ocean, across the screen, but she could feel Jennifer Jones’ anger just by reading her e-mail.

She replied, “Send me the contract. I will send the rest of the script to you.”

The last one was Colin Hall’s e-mail.

She met him when she was at school. When she needed materials to study, she would ask for his help. Therefore, he knew her e-mail address.

Colin Hall sent a short message, “Have you arrived yet?”

Gloria Taylor didn't reply.

This time, she managed to escape from Kenny Clarke. She owed this to Colin Hall.

She had to pay back what she owed.

But, she couldn't do it now. So, she ignored him.

When she turned it off, she heard a notification of new e-mails coming in.

It was from Edith Hall.

She sent her a series of questions, "Where are you? Do you have enough money? Are you safe?"

Gloria Taylor was moved. She missed her best friend.

After replying Edith Hall, she packed her things and left the hotel directly.

Kenny Clarke was smart. If he were to find her, sooner or later, he would. She was never lucky before him.

Gloria Taylor searched for an Airbnb available on the internet. The owner was an old couple whose children worked in other cities. The house was opened for tourists because they liked the lively atmosphere in it.

Gloria Taylor received their warm hospitality.

Huyang City. Sheng Ding Media, president's office.

Edith Hall saw Kenny Clarke's face when she entered the door.

She wanted to step back, but the guard stopped her.

She had to catch the bullet and went in.

Kenny Clarke was standing near the French style window. He turned his back on her. This tall figure didn't look well.

But, Edith Hall had no sympathy for her.

She pretended not to know why Kenny Clarke called her. She smiled and asked, "Big Boss, do you want to see me? What can I do for you?"

He turned around. His eyes were dark and deep. She was unable to see through his mind.

Edith Hall subconsciously gulped and lowered her head.

After a while, she heard Kenny Clarke's hoarse voice, "Did she contact you?"

"No." Edith Hall, a little scared, denied it.

"Really?"

Kenny Clarke laughed. He picked up a document on the table and threw it to her.

Edith Hall picked it up. She found out that it was a printed e-mail conversation between her and Gloria Taylor.

She tightened her grip on the document and asked, "Yes, she contacted me. What do you want?"

Kenny Clarke sent someone to check her computer and found out her conversation with Gloria Taylor, but, so what?

Kenny Clarke said coldly, "Ask her where she is and tell her that you want to find her."

"That's impossible." she refused without hesitation.

As soon as she said that, she could feel a strong oppressive feeling from Kenny Clarke.

She was raised well by her family. Although she fought a lot with Carl Cook, but he would never really fight with her.

Edith Hall stepped back and tried to reason with him, "Why do you think she escape? Don't you know the reason? If you keep chasing her, the farther she will hide. What can you do other than troubling her?"

Kenny Clarke didn't agree.

He squinted and said dangerously, "Let her come back to me."

Edith Hall found this funny, "What's going to happen after she return to your side? Is she going to live with her identity as a dead person? She is alive and she has her own thoughts. No matter how many times you try to bring her back, she will run away again!"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 274 Don't Disturb Her

Edith Hall didn't realize what she said until she finished.

She had a temper. Carl Cook wouldn't do anything to her when he was angry, but Kenny Clarke wasn't necessarily the same.

He wouldn't pity her.

Edith Hall bit her lips. She was partly regretting what she had said before.

Sure enough, the next moment, she heard Kenny Clarke said gloomily, "Say that again."

Edith Hall dared not do that.

She was worried that Kenny Clarke would end her if she said that again.

At that moment, someone pushed the office door with a bang.

Edith Hall looked back and saw Carl Cook sweating profusely.

He seemed to have come in a hurry. His hair was a mess and he was out of breath.

When he saw Edith Hall, he strode over and pulled her behind his back. He said bluntly, "Kenny, I know that Gloria is gone and you're worried, but why are you looking for Edith?"

He knew Kenny Clarke's temper very well.

Since Gloria Taylor was gone, Kenny Clarke was on the brink of sanity. He wouldn't be easy on anyone near him.

Edith Hall was Gloria Taylor's best friend. She talked frankly using Gloria Taylor's perspective which was surely provoked Kenny Clarke.

If he hadn't heard people saying that Kenny Clarke was looking for Edith Hall, he wouldn't know what happened.

Kenny Clarke looked at Carl Cook with flatly. Until Carl Cook felt his scalp numb, Kenny Clarke lowered his eyes and said indifferently, "I'm asking her about Gloria."

Carl Cook found that Kenny Clarke wasn't angry, he added, "Gloria is your wife, not Edith's. Do you need to ask others about your wife?"

Carl Cook's words were both reasonable and unreasonable.

Kenny Clarke was shocked.

It seemed that he really didn't know much about his own wife.

Besides her family situation and her dream of being a scriptwriter, he didn't seem to know anything else.

After a while, Kenny Clarke said in a low voice, "You can go out."

His voice was low, but it carried no emotion. They dared not object for no reason.

Carl Cook pulled Edith Hall outside.

Edith Hall struggled to let go, but Carl Cook didn't let go of her. He tightened his grip on her hand.

He whispered in her ears, "Do you want Kenny to throw you out?"

Edith Hall glanced at her. She lifted her foot and kicked him.

Carl Cook groaned in pain, but he couldn't do anything about it.

Out of the office, they could finally heaved a sigh of relief.

After a while, Carl Cook asked her, "Do you know where Gloria is?"

"I don't know." she snorted, "I won't tell you even if I know it. Men are up to no good."

She used to think that Kenny Clarke was a decent man at the beginning. She didn't expect to see this side of his.

Gloria Taylor couldn't turn down Grandpa Clarke, but she was not a fool.

Edith Hall vented her anger toward Carl Cook, "I said that men are always so self-righteous. If it wasn't because big boss left her no choice, do you think she would escape?"

"What do you mean by self-righteous?" Carl Cook turned to look at her, "When did Kenny ever attract Gloria with force? The Clarke's affairs are too complicated. It can hardly be made clear. Kenny will not let anything happen to her."

Edith Hall sneered, "Oh, so you're saying that you agree with Kenny Clarke oppressing Gloria's freedom? You agree with that idea because you think Kenny Clarke won't let anything happened to her."

Carl Cook didn't reply.

Edith Hall sneered even wider and left.

Carl Cook was fidgety.

When he knew that Kenny Clarke was looking for Edith Hall, he was so afraid that anything would happen to her.

Now, Edith Hall was fine, but he was not.

He just wanted to talk to her, but now, he could only wish.

Inside the president's office, after Carl Cook and Edith Hall went out, the room was completely silent.

Kenny Clarke slowly walked to the sofa and sat down. His eyes were empty. He was exhausted.

Gloria Taylor was stubborn and persistent.

She could endure the unfair treatment of her family for years and now, playing hide and seek with him was an easy feat for her.

If he kept on looking, she would be hiding.

He was afraid that she might plan another escape.

Kenny Clarke sneered at the thought.

At this point, he was a lot like Gloria Taylor; stubborn and persistent.

It seemed that they were in a stalemate.

If she wasn't happy, he wasn't either.

Kenny Clarke felt that his grandfather was too involved that he dared not make a reckless move. He was afraid that Gloria Taylor would know too much and he would be over.

Once people had weakness, they became timid.

After his grandfather's accident, he became very passive. He no longer took the initiative to check on his mother's affairs nor tried to clean Gloria Taylor's reputation.

Perhaps, it was good thing to leave Gloria Taylor this time.

He would stop yearning for their future together and started doing his own thing instead.

Knock Knock.

Kenny Clarke sat up straight and wore his usual indifferent face, "Come in."

"Young Master." Shi Ye came in.

He walked toward Kenny Clarke and nodded politely, "I found the young lady."

Shi Ye thought that Kenny Clarke would immediately give an order after hearing this news, but Kenny Clarke only listened with no reaction.

He tilted his head and carefully observed Kenny Clarke's reaction. There was no emotion on his face as if he was lost in a daze.

After a while, Kenny Clarke asked faintly, "Where is she?"

"Sydney." He added, "But, she's moving to another place. If we send someone there now—"

"Leave her alone." He interrupted him.

"What?" Shi Ye thought that he heard him wrong.

Shi Ye asked, "Young Master, what do you mean? Don't you want to send someone to her up?"

Kenny Clarke replied firmly, "No need."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 276

Something wrong with master Kenny.

Shi Ye could not believe his ears at all.

Although Kenny Clarke had repeated it twice, Shi still hesitated.

"Sir..."

He was about to confirm again, but Kenny slightly raised his hand to motion him not to speak anymore, and Shi had to leave with his doubts.

Carl Cook met Shi who had just come out of Kenny's office, and he walked over to Shi.

"You found Gloria?"

"Yes, we did." Shi nodded his head.

"Did Kenny ask you to bring her back? Or he will go to Gloria in person?"

Shi shook his head and replied to Carl.

"Neither. Master Kenny..." Shi paused. "I don't know. There is something wrong with master Kenny."

"Huh?" Carl got his face twitched.

"He is not going to pick up lady Gloria back, and all he told me was leaving her alone."

"What? Why? I mean... huh? How?" Carl was confused.

While Shi did not know why Kenny did that, either.

After all those years with Kenny Clarke, Kenny's decision was predictable for Shi the most of the time, but this time, he did not know what Kenny was thinking at all.

Nor did Carl.

...

Although Gloria moved from the hotel, she remained careful.

She went to the cafe across the hotel with her face covered by a hat and a pair of sunglasses. Gloria sat near the window and was there for the entire afternoon with a cup of juice.

Her purpose was simple, which was to find out when Kenny's men would find her hotel.

She thought Kenny would find it the next day.

However, until the room reservation expired, no one showed up there.

But Gloria still could not believe what she observed, and the swaying juice in her hand exposed her emotions.

As a matter of fact, she felt lost rather than happy when she found Kenny did not come and find her.

Could Colin Hall be right?

Gloria Taylor pursed his lips, and then she just walked out of the cafe with hat and sunglasses off, and she even walked around the hotel purposely before getting on a cab.

After returning to her bedroom, she turned on the computer and logged in to the mailbox where lied the contract that Jennifer Jones sent.

She checked the contract roughly and found no problem, so she emailed Jennifer back.

The second morning, Gloria got on a plane to another city and left Sydney because she could not be sure whether Kenny would give up on looking for her.

Four days later, she called the old couple to ask whether someone went to look for her but received a negative answer.

So did Kenny really give up on looking for her?

...

A month passed quickly.

The contract document Gloria signed with Jennifer was mailed through the two counties for two times, but still, there was no sign of Kenny.

And that made Gloria fully aware of the situation.

Since Kenny had already given up, she had no reason to hide from here to there.

Gloria contacted Edith Hall with a new number and then went back to Sydney to live in a house she rented at the seaside.

She thought of going back to Huyang City, but with a second thought, that city had nothing to do with her now.

...

Jennifer liked the script and she often discussed it with Gloria through the video call.

And time flew to April when the script was about to be settled.

"That was the last chapter. Let's see, um...my due date is three months later, so if there is no further problem, I'll prepare for the coming of the baby from now on."

She touched habitually the belly which now looked like a ball was in it.

Jennifer saw that through the video and hesitated before asking her.

"So...are you going to give birth there?"

"Yeah, why not."

Over the past several months, these two women quarreled countless times during the discussion of the script, while that improved their relationship in a different way.

"Did Kenny look for you?"

Gloria did not expect that question, so she paused a second before answering.

"No."

"Do you guys..."

"Alright, I'm tired. Call me if you need it, okay? Bye." Gloria hung up.

She sat in front of the desk, looking blankly at the computer screen, and then Gloria clicked open the browser and typed two words in the searching box.

Kenny Clarke.

Gloria hesitated but then still clicked the search button.

The blank page was filled with 14,700,000 search results, including his profile, latest news, the discussion about him and the Clarke family, and so on.

Ever since Kenny took over the Clarke family, everything that happened to him was reported by the media.

That made it too easy for Gloria to learn his recent situation.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 277

Photographs.

Gloria Taylor moved the mouse and rolled the page down slowly.

Most of the news about Kenny Clarke was business-related, and occasionally, Gloria could find some website talking about his privacy or romance, but those were nothing but gossips.

Back then when he was not famous, those who knew him would say he was an ugly, disabled loser, but now, the titles people put on Kenny changed totally.

The new money in the business.

The only heir of the Clarke family.

...

These were beyond the imagination of ordinary people, while Gloria Taylor was just an ordinary person as well.

When she was living with him, she knew him and got familiar with him, but as the time they separated grew, Gloria found him getting stranger to her day by day.

All those days with him were now even like a dream to her.

Suddenly, the baby in her belly kicked.

Gloria looked down and put her hands on it and spoke in a low voice.

"Honey, look. That's your papa. He has a good look while a bad temper, too..."

She stopped talking because she felt her throat choked by something.

The baby kicked slightly again, and that got Gloria chuckled.

"Alright alright, we are hungry, aren't we?"

As she spoke, she got up to the kitchen but found there was nothing left in the refrigerator, which reminded her that to catch up on the progress of the script, she rarely left the house lately.

It looked like she would have to go out to grab something to eat. Thinking of that, Gloria put on a grey coat and went out with her purse.

...

Sydney in April was cozy.

Enjoying the breeze, Gloria walked out of her house and was caught eyes on several vehicles stopped in front of the open door of her neighbors.

She was here for a couple of months but never met her neighbors before, so when she walked by, she looked inside the door, and that was when a few teenagers at the age of sixteen and seventeen walked out, laughing and talking.

Gloria saw them and they noticed her as well.

A pregnant woman with a beautiful foreign face, which was rare to see.

They whistled at her with words like sexy and pretty, but Gloria ignored them and moved faster to the restaurant where she usually visited.

After the meal, Gloria went to the market for food supply and on her way back, she quickened her pace when she passed that neighbor, and fortunately, those kids seemed to be out...

...

Huyang City。

It was late night when Kenny Clarke walked out of the Clarke tower.

"Master Kenny." Shi Ye opened the car door for him.

But instead of getting in the car, Kenny stood there and looked at him. Shi understood at once and reached the other hand with a phone to Kenny.

Kenny Clarke took the phone and opened it.

The screen was lit, showing the photograph of a pregnant woman wearing a loose dress with a thin wind coat and eating pizza in a restaurant.

It was not hard to tell that it was shot in a distance because the details were not clear, but Kenny just could not move his eyes off the fuzzy face of the woman in the photo.

"That's what she ate lately?" After a while, Kenny opened his mouth

"No, lady Gloria normally cooked for herself, but recently she might be busy writing and seldom went out, so her food ran out, and then she chose to go out to eat."

"Good." After hearing out Shi's report, Kenny finally went into the car.

Shi closed the door for him and could not help to sighed slightly.

When Kenny told him to leave Gloria alone, Shi thought he was just saying, because the Kenny Clarke he knew would get Gloria back at once after finding her. So though Kenny had said so, Shi Ye did not take his words seriously and assumed Kenny would ask him to had Gloria back after a few days.

But this time, Shi was wrong.

Kenny did not only ask him to bring Gloria back but also sent people to watch her secretly and send her photos back every day. If she did not get out of her house, the photo of her door then.

Because of that, Carl Cook told Shi more than once that Kenny Clarke was out of his mind.

And that was what Shi thought of Kenny, too.

Shi got these thoughts out of his mind and got in the driver's seat from another side of the car.

They drove to Kenny's new apartment that was near the Clarke tower.

As he drove, Shi paid attention to Kenny through the rearview mirror.

Kenny was still looking at the photos because every one of them would cost him at least three minutes.

And his finger stopped at one.

In the photo, behind Gloria was a bunch of teenagers in different colors.

"Who are they?" Kenny's voice went cold suddenly.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 278 A pooping issue.

Shi Ye stopped the car to wait for the traffic light and turned around to see, while Kenny pointed at the people behind Gloria in the photo and showed it to him, but Shi did not spot anything strange.

"Those were passersby."

"But their faces were unfamiliar." Kenny was serious.

"Uh...what?" Shi put on a puzzled face.

With a second thought, Shi was shocked. Could it be possible that Kenny memorized every people ever showed up on the photos sent back here every day?

"Tell them to check on those people. Keep eyes on them." Kenny spoke in his deep voice.

"Yes, sir." Shi replied to him and started the car again.

They arrived at Kenny's apartment, and Shi left after Kenny was in.

Kenny turned on the lights and went straight to the bedroom.

He opened the door and Gloria's photos were everywhere inside the room.

No matter clear or fuzzy, all the photos sent back to him in the last few months were in here.

Having taken off his coat, Kenny rolled the sleeves slowly and then connected his phone to the printer to print today's new photos.

...

Gloria was awoken at midnight by noisy music.

She opened her eyes in the dark and lay on her bed blankly for several minutes before learning the noise came from the neighbor.

Getting up from the bed, Gloria moved to the window and lifted a corner of the curtain to check.

There was only a fence between her house and her neighbor's, so when she could see the campfire and the people who were surrounding it.

The fire was very bright, and Gloria recognized a few teenagers who were those whistled at her before.

This neighborhood was far from downtown, except for retired old people, there were Gloria and those teenagers, so it was not hard to recognize them.

It seemed that no other neighbors intended to stop them. Even the noise they made was so huge and that it could not be possible to only affect Gloria alone.

As a single pregnant foreign woman, Gloria would not look for trouble, too, so she went back to bed and covered herself tightly with the quilt to resist the noise but it was still useless.

Until the dawn, the party was likely to be over.

With no doubt, Gloria had a terrible sleep last night. She made two slices of toast with a sleepy face and was about to boil two eggs for breakfast when her door was knocked.

She did not want to be interrupted under such circumstances, but still, Gloria opened the door slightly with a foot blocking the door from the inside.

It was knocked by a young girl wearing a pink sweater on the top and a short pants that could not even cover her butt.

"Hey! Neighbor, how you doing!" The girl said hello first.

"Can I help you?" Gloria still blocked the door and had no intention to let her in.

They watched each other as they spoke. The young girl put her eyes on Gloria's belly and then back to her face again.

"Oh, here's the thing. Do you mind if I use your bathroom? Cause too many friends in mine, you know. Anyway, I'm kind of in a hurry. So, please?"

Gloria hesitated but then she refused the young girl.

"Oh, I would love to. But my husband is in the bathroom right now, and he has a... well, let's call it a pooping issue, so as long as you could wait for like, let's see...about one hour? That's fine by me."

"Wow..."The young girl put on a shocked face and covered her mouth."Well, thank you, but I guess I'll pass."

She turned around to leave and Gloria also closed the door right after that quickly.

Gloria peaked out the door and found the girl walked to a boy. She did not know what they were talking about, but the boy looked at her house when they did.

Seeing his eyesight, Gloria shook a bit though she knew they could not see her right now.

That boy could not be a nice, friendly neighbor, and the girl was not here to borrow her bathroom.

She was here most likely to check whether Gloria lived by herself.

Gloria hated to put people in a guilty position in the first place, but teenagers at these ages could do anything, let alone the fact that these kids were suspicious.

Back in the kitchen, Gloria had no mood to eat breakfast at all.

Worries were filled in her mind, and thinking of that, she got more and more anxious.

Finally, Gloria decided to move out for a few days to stay away from them.

Those people next door should fall asleep now, and if she could avoid meeting them if she went out.

With a pack of clothes, she just left the door at once.

Gloria locked the door carefully and turned around to check there was no one in the surroundings before walking into the yard.

But when she just got out of the courtyard, she suddenly found a boy standing against the fence.

He had blond hair and blue eyes. The brown skin of his showed he was under the sun for the long term. He was tall and skinny but had an immature face, which showed his age could not be over twenty.

"Hey there." The boy supported himself with one hand against the fence.

Gloria was startled by his sudden appearance but calmed down soon. She gave him a strained smile as a response and then turned around to another direction in a hurry but the boy followed her and he opened his mouth again.

"Slow down, pretty. Don't you remember me? We met yesterday."

While Gloria just pretended to not hear and quickened her pace, but still the boy could not let her go. He caught her up in a few steps and then grasped her clothes tightly.

"Don't you hear me? You don't speak English or what. Where are you from?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 279 It must be Kenny Clarke.

Gloria could not get rid of him, but she did not panic.

"Get off me!" She looked into his eyes and said in a cold tone.

The beautiful eyes of Gloria could be gorgeous if she smiled but looked dangerous if she was in fury.

The boy had some strength, but he was still just a kid. Having been glared and shouted like that, his hands loosed involuntarily, and Gloria shook his hand off her quickly.

"Bitch!"

Having been infuriated rather by his own weak reaction than Gloria, the boy reached to Gloria again.

When Gloria was wondering how to get herself out of this, a big, strong man showed up from nowhere and blocked between Gloria and the boy.

Bang!

A punch was tossed right on the boy's stomach and he was knocked down on the ground with both arms covering his belly, moaning silently.

Gloria was astonished by the scene happening in front of her, while the man turned around to her and asked with a caring face.

"You alright, Ma'am?" It was Chinese he spoke.

And that was when Gloria took a close look at the man who helped her. He was a Chinese with a normal appearance but strong muscles.

That man could fight, and he just showed it to her.

"Yeah, I'm fine. Thank you so much, sir. My name is Gloria Taylor. May I know yours?"

Gloria was very grateful but the man hesitated before answering her.

"It's nothing. I was just passing by. "

And he just left like this, leaving Gloria confused, but she did not dare to stay here for too long, so she left in a hurry as well.

Maybe, he just wanted to be a nameless hero, Gloria thought.

...

Gloria went to downtown and booked a five-star hotel for three days.

Though her packages were still there, she would never go back to live in that house, and with the expected date of confinement drawing near, she needed a place near the hospital.

Soon, Gloria found an apartment whose owner was going somewhere else because of work. The owner was Chinese and asked the rented to be a Chinese, too.

Perfect location, convenient traffic, and it could be rented for both long or short term and was complete with furniture.

Gloria called the owner.

"Hey, I saw the post online..." The phone was connected and Gloria spoke with Chinese.

"Yeah, I'm renting my apartment. Look, I'm leaving tonight, so if you want to see it, I'm available right now." The landlady cut in.

"Sure, I'm on my way." She hung up and checked the address again before going.

The apartment was at downtown where was safe, so Gloria was not worried to meet the landlady there.

Gloria got off the cab and saw the landlady was waiting for her in front of the door. Different from the impression she left to Gloria on the phone, the landlady was a thirty-year-old woman who was soft and gentle.

"Come on in, I'll show you the apartment. How long are you going to live?" The landlady did not even check and just spoke to Gloria after seeing her off the cab.

"I'm sorry, but it may not be a long term." Gloria followed her in.

"Relax, darling, a short term is also acceptable."

"That will be just great."

They walked to the apartment soon, and Gloria could see the actual apartment had no differences between the photo posted online.

It was way too good, Gloria thought, looking at the waist pillow on the bed.

"Is it alright?" The landlady asked after a visit.

"It's perfect." Gloria smiled.

"So do you want it? I could..."

"Thank you, the apartment is perfect, but it just doesn't suit me." Gloria opened her mouth before the landlady finished hers, and she walked out quickly then.

"What? Girl..."

Gloria kept quick steps until she was out of the apartment.

She sighed.

Nice apartment, Chinese owner, and even the waist pillows for pregnant women with big belly...

But the waist pillows...the landlady told Gloria she lived here but needed to go somewhere else now. But why did a thirty-year-old and healthy woman who had a neat figure like the landlady need waist pillows on her bed?

And she never said that she was pregnant on the phone, but the landlady did not seem to be surprised at all to see her. Not to mention that when she got there, the landlady did not even ask her if she the one who called.

The landlady knew who Gloria was and that she was pregnant.

But Gloria told no one she was looking for a new place, and how could the landlady know in advance?

Then Gloria thought of the nameless, strong man who helped her earlier.

For both times, when she needed helps, a well-meaning Chinese came and solved her problems...what were the chances?

The only reasonable explanation was that someone was watching her and fully aware of her current situation.

But who?

Except for Kenny Clarke, no one else.

Thinking of that, Gloria was caught by anxiety.

For the past few months, the name of Kenny Clarke was blocked by her mind, because Gloria assumed that man had nothing to do with her anymore.

While at this moment, she found herself being naive.

Kenny Clarke...

What did he want?

She would be caught back to Huyang City a long time ago if that was what Kenny wanted.

The baby.

Gloria had her expected date coming, and that must be the reason why Kenny had his people showed up at this timing.

"No way." Gloria whispered.

She bit her lips tightly and was determined that she would never allow Kenny Clarke to bring her baby back to the Clarke family.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 280

Useless! All of them!

To confirm her guess, Gloria Taylor went back to the house at the seaside.

When she approached, she saw the police cars and the cordon pulled outside the courtyard of her neighbor.

One of the policemen saw her and asked.

"Ma'am. We're on a mission, please do not approach."

Gloria walked over and pointed to the door of her rented house to explain.

"Sorry, sir, but I lived here and I'm here to fetch my luggage left behind."

The police then turned to his colleague beside him and whispered something before turning to Gloria again.

"Ma'am, we have something to ask you about."

"Sure thing." Gloria was being very cooperative because she was quite curious about what happened.

The police questioned Gloria routinely, and she answered one by one.

And that was when she learned the teenagers who lived next to her did have committed crimes.

Drugs, trespassing, intentional injuries, and raping...

Gloria Taylor thought of the girl who came to borrow the bathroom before.

If she had not paid any extra attention and let the girl into the room, would she still be alive now?

The retrospective fear of what could happen to her made Gloria's face pale.

Adults could weigh before doing anything, they would consider the consequences, even if they wanted to do bad things, while teenagers were different, they did not think so much and were more likely to be impulsive and reckless.

Seeing Gloria's pale face, the police glanced inquiringly at her belly.

"Is your husband at home?"

"No, he is busy at work." Gloria Taylor paused and said.

"Okay then. Don't worry, Ma'am. It is safe here now." The police nodded.

"Thank you." Gloria smiled and replied to him.

Gloria had no plans to continue living here anyway because of the expected date and Kenny Clarke.

Although she had lived there for more than four months, Gloria did not have many things to pack, and when she came out with a suitcase, the police were still there and no one noticed her.

Or at least she thought no one noticed.

A few sturdy Chinese men came out from the other side, and one of the then spoke in a deep voice.

"Call Shi Ye."

...

In a restaurant of Huyang City.

Carl Cook sat slantingly on a chair inside of a private room, staring in the direction of the door.

And the door was finally opened from the outside and Kenny Clarke walked in.

As soon as he saw Kenny, Carl stood up quickly and even helped Kenny open the chair beside him.

"I even had to queue up for an appointment to have dinner with you..."

Kenny Clarke sat down without saying a word and a single glance at the menu. He looked at Carl Cook and opened his mouth.

"What do you want?"

Hearing that, Carl rolled his eyes hard.

"You bastard. Tell me when did we meet last time, huh? A year ago?"

Kenny Clarke pondered for a moment and then gave an accurate answer.

"A month ago."

"You..." When Carl Cook said halfway, his phone rang. "Hang on."

He looked at the screen and found it was Shi Ye calling.

"Hey, why did you call me instead?" Carl glanced at Kenny before picking up the phone:

"Are you with Master Kenny now?" Shi asked him.

"Yeah, we are having dinner."

"Shi Ye?" Kenny frowned slightly and asked Carl.

On the other end of the phone, When Shi heard Kenny's voice, he wiped the cold sweat coming out of his forehead. He was told that not only did Gloria Taylor not rent the apartment they arranged, she also moved out of the original one, which meant that she might discover Kenny's arrangement.

If Kenny knew that the people he sent was spotted by Gloria, Shi was certain that Kenny would kill him, so he wanted Carl to help him because he did not dare to report the incident to Kenny directly.

As a result, Carl Cook was with Kenny Clarke right now...

"What's going on, Shi? Do you want him to answer?" Carl knew nothing about what Shi was thinking and he asked.

While Shi had an unquenchable thirst for life, so he finished his words seriously and quickly.

"No, don't. Just tell master Kenny that the person we sent to Sydney was discovered by Lady Gloria." Before the ending of the last word fell, Shi hung up the phone hurriedly.

Carl then put his phone aside and asked Kenny in confusion.

"He wanted me to tell you that some people you sent to somewhere was discovered by Lady Gloria."

After speaking, Carl was more confused.

"Wait, lady Gloria?" Carl Cook asked and then answered himself. "Gloria Taylor!"

In nearly half a year, Carl seldom saw Kenny because Kenny was busy participating in various business activities, meetings, business trips, and so on, which gave Carl no chance to ask him about Gloria, so Carl had no idea of his arrangement.

"Useless! All of them!" Kenny raised his voice suddenly, with suppressed anger.

Carl put the information he knew together and understood immediately what was going on.

"Gloria is about to give birth now, right?" He deliberately asked.

"The expected date is early July." Kenny did not look at him, and he stood up while replying to him.

"Are you leaving? We haven't had anything yet." Carl stood up as well, but Kenny ignored him.

"That can't be an issue, right?" Carl tried to persuade him. "She found your men, so changed them with some more who she didn't see before..."

"No." Kenny Clarke answered Carl with a blank face. "She is very vigilant. It'll be difficult to follow her again if she found out this time."

Carl Cook scratched his head and frowned.

"Well, then cut the bullshit and just bring her back. She's about to give birth, anyway."

Kenny paused.

Bring Gloria Taylor back to him...that was what he longed for.

Every single day, he desperately wanted her to be with him and they never separated ever again...

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 281 Please?

Kenny Clarke stopped, and Carl Cook thought his words were effective so he continued.

"If you really missed her that much, go get her then."

But Kenny just opened the door and left.

Looking at his back, Carl sighed and then said to himself.

"Brother is nothing compared with girls..."

...

Gloria Taylor stayed in the hotel for two days and had nothing to do except eating and sleeping all day long, so she would go out and wander around in the city from time to time.

She seemed to be leisure but her real purpose was to observe, and after two days, Gloria found someone did is following her.

Those who followed her were very professional, if she were not being vigilant like this, it would be impossible to find.

And this discovery forced her to start planning to leave Sydney.

However, before she could come up with a suitable plan, a sudden appearance of a man disrupted her schedule.

The next morning, when she opened the door and was going to the street again, a black suitcase lied on her way and then a familiar voice came into her ears.

"Gloria!"

She looked up and saw Leon Clarke standing in front of her with a smile on his face.

Leon was in a white sweater with a pair of blue jeans, which made him youthful and energetic. He was at the age when his body grew fast, and after half a year, his changes were incredible.

"Leon? Why are you here?" Gloria opened her mouth in a daze.

"To find you, of course!" Leon smirked and then lowered his head to her ear, whispering mysteriously. " Just between you and me, I actually ran away from home again."

"Yeah, like I'll believe what you said." Gloria raised her eyes and replied imperturbably.

"Please?" Leon winked his big eyes at Gloria.

Although Gloria did not believe a single word of Leon, it was impossible for her to leave him in the street.

She booked one more room for Leon and then took him out for breakfast.

While in the restaurant, girls kept coming and asked Leon for his numbers, and having been used to deal with girls chatting on him, Leon just refused them politely.

Classic Clarke boys.

Gloria tittered and then focused herself on the food.

"Gloria." After a few minutes, Leon suddenly called her.

"Yeah?" She looked up suddenly and saw Leon holding his phone at her.

"What are you doing?" Gloria frowned.

"Nah, just taking pictures." Leon replied as he typed on his phone before putting it down.

Gloria did not stop him nor said anything.

Halfway through the meal, Leon went to the bathroom, and Gloria took the chance to look at his phone on the table.

She clicked the messages open and saw Kenny Clarke's name, Gloria hesitated but still opened the chat window.

The latest message was sent six minutes ago, and it was a video.

Gloria Taylor opened it and heard the familiar dialogues.

"Gloria."

"Yeah?"

It was sneaked by Leon just now.

She scrolled down and saw the messages they sent before. Most of them were sent by Leon.

"Will Gloria take me in?"

"She won't just ignore me, will she?"

"No, I give up. You should go by yourself."

"Arrived. Taking a cab to her now."

"..."

While Kenny Clarke's replies were not many and most of them were just one same letter: K.

Gloria Taylor glanced in the direction of the bathroom and put the phone back.

Even without peaking at Leon's phone, she knew it was Kenny who had him coming, but it still surprised her a little that Kenny Clarke would do it in such a roundabout way.

And it also confirmed her guesses.

Kenny knew she was in Sydney and he found her long time ago, but instead of alarming her, he just sent people to monitor. If it were not for the nameless man and the landlady, she might never found out his arrangement.

Now when she was trying to escape again, Leon came.

That, with no doubt, was Kenny telling her, she was unable to run under Kenny's watch.

"Everything okay, Gloria? You don't feel good?" Leon saw her frowning after coming back, so he asked Gloria with concern.

"No. Let's go." Gloria kept her eyes staring at the table and answered.

Back at the hotel, Gloria called Edith Hall who had been occupied with her work in the past six months.

"Gloria?"

"Still busy these days?" Gloria heard the tiredness in her voice.

"No kidding, I thought Carl Cook did it on purpose so I could die from overwork. That asshole..." Every time Edith mentioned Carl to Gloria, she

could not stop scolding him, and her tone started Gloria off laughing every time.

"Come on, Carl did that for your own good."

"How are you doing lately? Oh, by the way, I asked my friend to find some nice hospitals in Sydney, you can move there to prepare the labor..."

Although Edith was busy, she was still very concerned about Gloria, and Gloria told her about what Kenny did, which pissed her off.

"What? That pervert! Who the hell he thinks he is! I will consider him as a normal man if he just gets you back, but monitoring?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 282

Kenny's purpose.

"I think he just wants a child." Gloria Taylor expressed her guess, but that was denied by Edith Hall immediately.

"Impossible, Kenny Clarke doesn't need to be like this if what he wanted was a baby from a random woman. Think about how many others would kill each other to do that for him! I think he simply just still feelings for you..."

Gloria was silent for a while before continuing.

"Edith, the baby is now everything to me. What Kenny Clarke did makes me worried."

Whether Kenny still had feelings for her was not what she concerned about right now and she had no time on it.

"Um...Maybe you could run again?" Then Edith retorted herself. "But you might be about to have labor..."

While Gloria has fallen into her contemplation.

For her, everything went back to the beginning.

At first, Kenny stopped looking for her and she thought she escaped. But later, when she already thought that she would be able to enter labor without any interruption, she found that she was surrounded by Kenny's people.

She could not figure out what Kenny was thinking, let alone what he was going to do.

After hanging up the phone, Gloria thought about it over and over but still felt worried.

She then decided to go to Leon Clarke.

"Gloria?" Leon opened the door and quickly moved aside so she could come in.

Gloria walked directly to the sofa.

"Warm water?" He asked.

"Call Kenny Clarke." Gloria did not answer his question, but looked at him and asked him to call Kenny in a somewhat serious tone.

"Huh?" Leon Clarke paused to think and then defended himself.
"W...what are you talking about...my cousin didn't know I was in Sydney, and he..."

He undoubtedly came to Sydney under Kenny's instruction, while before he came, Kenny reminded him again and again that he must keep Gloria unaware that it was Kenny behind this.

Yet though Leon was a smart kid, for Gloria, he was still just a kid.

Gloria ignored Leon's explanation and repeated her words in an irrefutable tone.

"Call him. I have something to tell him."

Leon found she was even in a similar tone with Kenny so had no choice but to call Kenny.

After pulling the phone out, he turned on the speaker and put it in front of Gloria.

Gloria looked at the screen showing the familiar number, which made her fists clenched and heart missing a beat.

The call was connected.

"Leon?"

Hearing the low voice of Kenny Clarke, Gloria opened her mouth, but suddenly she did not know what to say.

Half the year since she left Huyang City until now, and this was the first time she had heard his voice.

Leon gave her a light push, and Gloria recovered herself.

She was biting her lips to manage her emotions and trying to say something when Kenny spoke again.

"Gloria Taylor." He sounded calm but sure.

Leon Clarke on the side got surprised and responded before Gloria.

"What? How could you know it's Gloria, cousin?"

And this time, Kenny went silent.

Leon touched his nose slightly.

"Well, um, I'm about to get some sleep, so I guess I'll have to leave you guys alone."

As Leon was walking toward the bedroom of the suite, he tried to hear their conversations but heard but silence.

The living room was quieter once he left.

Gloria did not speak, and Kenny Clarke remained silent as well.

God knew how long before Gloria found her voice back.

"What's your purpose?"

"You know exactly my purpose ."

"No, I don't!" Gloria raised her voice. "I never knew!"

"Then just rest and wait for labor." The calm in his words was unchanged.

"And then what? Hand my child to you?"

"It's our child! My child, too!" Finally, anger showed up in his voice.

"Kenny Clarke, I'm telling you right now. There is no way I let you bring my baby to your family!"

Gloria understood that she was unable to stop Kenny if he wanted the baby in her belly.

However, she was even less likely to let her child be brought back to the Clarke family while did nothing.

As Colin Hall said, the Clarke family was filled with animals that ate people alive.

They must be relevant to what happened to Kenny's mother and grandfather.

"Gloria Taylor, do you trust me?" Kenny said to Gloria suddenly.

Gloria did not expect him to ask such a question, but Kenny continued without waiting for Gloria to answer.

"Take good care of yourself. I'll handle everything. After it's done, I'll get you two back in person."

His tone was no different from six months ago, which made Gloria wondering whether they broke up or not.

While Kenny finished speaking, he hung up.

Gloria looked at the phone screen and did not what just happened.

Two he said.

That meant her and the baby?

...

Kenny Clarke hung up and stared at the phone blankly as well.

His assistant entered his office with coffee.

"Mr. Clarke, Your coffee."

Kenny ignored him.

The assistant sighed slightly and was about to leave while Kenny stopped him.

"Book a ticket to Sydney right now."

"Sydney?" The assistant remembered that his schedule did not include Sydney.

When he was in doubt, Kenny spoke again.

"Never mind."

His assistant turned around to confirm his words, but Kenny just waved his hand to ask him to leave.

Kenny then opened the photo album which was filled with Gloria's photographs.

Soon they would meet again. He told himself and kissed Gloria's face on the screen.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 283 It's a girl!

After the phone call between Gloria Taylor and Kenny Clarke, everything was different.

The people Kenny sent used to watch Gloria in a distance, but now they no longer hide from her.

When she went out, the bodyguard drove directly to her and opened the door for her.

When she was in restaurants, the waiter always told her that she was already paid.

They were like shadows. Wherever she and Leon Clarke went, they followed.

Gloria did not want to waste her energy to stop them anymore, while until the day she found she had lived in the house they arranged, and that was when she knew she stepped into Kenny's trap again.

She stood in the hall and was regretting her soft-mindedness when the voice of the housekeeper came.

"Ma'am, are you satisfied with this house?"

Leon walked over and said to Gloria.

"It's quite good. What do you think about it, Gloria?"

"As long as you like it. Fine by me."

Gloria Taylor did not feel like talking, so she turned to the upstairs.

She was thinking about Kenny's words.

He said when everything was done, he would get the two of them back.

Gloria analyzed that sentence again and again but finally failed to draw any conclusions.

Edith Hall called her after she was in her bedroom, and Gloria complained to Edith about what happened to her recently.

"Come on. He spread the seed and that makes his responsibility to take care of you..."

Gloria giggled at Edith's words, and then Edith continued.

"Well, what do you think about what Kenny said? To get you two back or something."

Gloria paused a second to think and replied to her.

"I don't know..."

"Uh-uh, when you said you don't know, you actually meant you want to go back, but you don't know whether it's the right thing to do. Am I right?"

Her words kept Gloria silent for quite a long time.

...

The countless servants and bodyguards in the family allowed Gloria to live the same life as the one when she was in Huyang City.

And the time flew to July.

On the first day of July, the weather was gloomy from the morning, but it did not rain until noon, which made people feel irritable.

Standing in front of the window, Gloria sighed.

"What's up?" Leon turned to her and asked.

"It's just the weather." She frowned and answered.

Leon walked to her and took her to the sofa to sit down.

"Check this out. It's the latest game and it has gone wild on the internet. Come on, it'll cheer you up..."

Gloria was going to play when thunder suddenly roared and was followed by heavy rain.

Both of them were shocked by it.

"Finally." Gloria looked outside of the window and muttered.

Leon got up and walked to the window.

"Yeah, finally. I seldom saw such heavy rain. What about you?"

No one replied to him, and Leon turned around to repeat his question.

"Gloria, do y..."

He found Gloria shrank and fell on the sofa. She held the sofa tightly with her hands and was in obvious pain.

"Gloria!" Leon rushed to her.

"The...b...baby..."

"The baby?" Leon was stunned and repeated her words subconsciously before he realized what was happening. "Someone! Car! Get Gloria to the car! She's going to give birth!"

The doctors, bodyguards, and servants who were on standby at home because Gloria was approaching the due date all moved at once after hearing Leon's words. They helped Gloria to get in the car and then drove to the hospital that was prepared in advance.

The rain was still falling and it was getting bigger and bigger.

Gloria sweated heavily as well, but she suddenly grabbed Leon's hand and endured the pain to spell three letters.

"Ken..."

Leon understood immediately and took out his phone to call Kenny in a hurry.

But Kenny did not answer the phone.

He turned his head and glanced at Gloria with anxiety and he hoped his cousin to pick up the phone quickly.

Gloria's face was white as a ghost while still, she bit her lip tightly to wait for the call to be connected.

"He might be occupied with something just now. Don't worry, I'll call him again." Leon used his trembling fingers to dial the number again as he comforted Gloria.

But, still, no one answered.

At this time, the car has reached the entrance of the hospital where the doctors and nurses were waiting.

When Gloria was carried to the hospital bed, she looked to Leon again.

Did he answer?

Leon clenched the cellphone on his hands because her gaze pricked his heart.

He was desperately looking forward to Kenny to pick up the phone, yet Kenny did not answer even after Gloria was pushed into the operating room.

Both the physical and health condition of her met the requirements of normal delivery. And though Gloria heard about the pain of delivery, when she was on the operating table, the pain almost killed her.

"Push! Push! Harder! It's coming out..." The doctor encouraged her.

"Come on! You're getting there!"

The bones in Gloria's body seemed to be broken.

And finally, at this moment, she heard the doctor's joyful voice.

"Good job! Congratulation, it's a baby girl." Then the loud and clear cry of the baby rang through the operating room.

"Here, check her out."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 284 This is not my child.

Gloria squinted at the child.

It was said that the newborn baby would be crumpled, but her daughter was not ugly at all.

"She's rarely beautiful." The doctor on the side could not help saying to her.

Gloria smiled and closed his eyes weakly.

...

When she woke up again, it was already night.

But the room was bright everywhere.

She was lost for a moment before recovering herself.

Leon Clarke who had been guarding her side saw her wake up and walked to her in a hurry.

"Gloria."

She did not say anything and just looked at him.

Leon shook his head slightly with a guilty face.

"He didn't answer the phone."

Hearing his words, Gloria's eyes flashed with disappointment.

"Ma'am, do you want some water?" The maid on the side came over.

She nodded and drank some water. Then she glanced about the ward but did not find her child so she asked the maid.

"Where is the baby?"

"She was crying and was just hugged out by another maid." The maid replied to her.

"Tell them to carry her back." Gloria frowned.

"Yes, Ma'am."

After the maid went out for a while, she returned with the baby.

Leaning on the bed, Gloria took over the baby.

The baby fell asleep with facial features wrinkled in her tiny little face. But...it seemed different from before.

Gloria looked at the face of the baby carefully but found no similar to either her or Kenny.

After a long time, Gloria put the baby down and spoke with a pale face.

"This is not my child."

"What are you talking about, Gloria?" Leon walked over and took a look at the baby but found nothing unusual.

At this time, there was a noise outside.

"Where was my child!? Give my baby girl back to me! Oh... I'm so going to sue you..."

"Go and see what's going on." Gloria asked the maid.

The door was opened, the woman's voice came in, complaining about the disappearance of her baby.

Gloria glanced at the baby lying on the bed and found a name tag on the baby's clothes with the baby's name written on it.

"Leon, let the woman in." Gloria reached the baby's name tag.

Leon felt a little worried about seeing Gloria so abnormal, but he still agreed.

The woman walked in quickly.

"What's your baby's name?" Gloria asked her.

The woman said a name and that was exactly the same as the name on the name tag, which made Gloria's voice trembling.

"See if this is your child..."

The woman came over and took a look and then suddenly laughed in tears.

"Yes, it's my child, he has a birthmark on the soles of his feet."

As she said, she showed Gloria the child's feet.

Even if she did not say that the child had a birthmark on her feet, Gloria would know it was not her child.

Although she only met her child once, a mother's feeling could not go wrong.

"Gloria, could it be a mistake? You..." Seeing that woman taking the child away just like this, Leon could not help but say to Gloria out loud in a hurry.

"Kenny Clarke's phone has been unable to get through, right?" Gloria answered Leon with a question.

Leon hesitated for a moment and then said honestly.

"Yes."

Gloria suddenly laughed lowly, and then her laughter became louder and louder, but strangely, her tears followed in the end.

Trust him, he said...but how could she?

She was surrounded by Kenny's people, and now the child was gone, but no one could contact him.

There was no other possibility except for the baby was stolen by Kenny.

Leon had no idea how to persuade Gloria.

"Gloria, please don't..."

The maid on the side urged Gloria Taylor, as well.

"Ma'am, you have just given birth to a child. You need to rest."

Gloria Taylor covered her ears and screamed.

"Don't you dare call me Ma'am! It disgusts me!"

Bang!

At this time, the door was pushed open from the outside.

Gloria Taylor looked up and was startled for a moment when she saw the familiar and tall figure.

The eyes of the two met in the air, but neither of them took the initiative to speak.

Leon Clarke turned his head to look and yelled happily.

"Cousin!"

"So that's why I can't get through your phone. You came to Sydney."
Leon said as he walked towards Kenny Clarke.

While Kenny ignored Leon and just walked straight to Gloria's bed.

Gloria had a pale face, messy hair, and tears on her face. She looked extremely terrible.

Kenny sat down on the side of the bed and reached out his hand to touch Gloria's face, but it was slapped away by Gloria.

"You rat! I will never trust you again!"

Kenny's face sank, and his voice went deeper.

"Gloria, what are you talking about?"

"Still act in front of me, huh? Where's my child!? Give me my child back!" Gloria lost control of herself and as she spoke, she held tightly to Kenny's clothes.

When he heard what Gloria was yelling, Kenny's expression suddenly altered, and he turned to Leon.

"What happened?"

Leon Clarke glanced at Gloria before opening his mouth.

"Gloria just woke up and asked to see the baby, but after the maid brought the baby over, she said it wasn't hers and allowed a stranger to take the baby away."

"Shi Ye." Kenny called out in a calm voice.

"On my way, sir." Shi Ye knew that Kenny was asking him to investigate the child so he just went out with a simple response.

Kenny turned his head and saw Gloria Taylor staring at him coldly. Noticing a trace of hatred in her eyes, Kenny got his face changed slightly.

Immediately, he stretched out his hand to stroke her messy hair.

"I will bring our baby back. Rest now."

Gloria got rid of his hand and then just slapped on his face fiercely.

"If you admit that you took the child away directly, I might still admire you as a man."

Leon and the maid on the side were shocked when they saw this scene.

Gloria used all her strength to slap his head to one side and leave a red mark on his face.

Kenny kept his head tilted and spoke with a little cold but calm voice.

"Leave us alone, all of you."

"Cousin." Leon Clarke was a little worried about them and stood still.

But Kenny did not even look at him, so Leon had to walk out.

Only Gloria Taylor and Kenny Clarke were left in the room.

Kenny turned his head and looked at Gloria, his voice could not help being softened.

"First you need to take a good rest. Other things could wait until you get better."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 285 You have no choice.

The child was gone, and Gloria Taylor had no thoughts of rest at all.

Moreover, she was very sure in her heart that it was Kenny Clarke who took her child away.

She had no enemies in Sydney, and everyone around her worked for Kenny or was related to him. No one except him could take the baby away when she had just given birth.

Last moment, she was immersed in the joy of being a mother, but now she woke up and found that her child was gone.

Gloria Taylor had a breakdown.

"Kenny Clarke, I'm begging you. You give me back my baby. She was just born and still so little..."

Kenny had never seen Gloria like this.

Even if she was bullied so much by the Taylor family before, she never cried.

A rare flash of panic appeared in Kenny's eyes.

After a long time, he opened his mouth again.

"Gloria, calm down and listen to me."

"No, I just want my child back." Gloria shook her head with tears streaming down.

Kenny felt like a tuft of cotton in his throat, which made it impossible for him to say anything.

He did not take the baby away, but it was gone.

Gloria cried so much that she attracted the nurse.

"What's the matter? Don't cry after giving birth!"

Kenny raised his eyes to the nurse who shrank her neck in terror by his cold look and turned around walk away quickly.

Finally, Kenny asked the doctor to give Gloria an injection of tranquilizers before putting her to sleep.

Gloria was lying on the hospital bed with tears on her face.

Kenny brushed the hair on her cheek and leaned over to kiss her forehead.

Gloria's due date was actually one week later, so he calculated the time to come forward.

But unexpectedly, she gave birth a week earlier.

As Kenny was thinking, there was a knock on the door outside, two soft and regular sounds.

He glanced at Gloria before getting up and walking outside.

The person who came in was Shi Ye.

Shi reported with a serious expression on his face before Kenny asked.

"I checked the child with a birthmark mentioned before and it's certainly not yours. I checked all the newborns in this hospital...but there is no sign of the baby."

For the last few words, Shi's obviously lowered his voice.

Hearing what he said, Kenny clenched his hands so strong that the veins on his hands bulged.

After a while, he asked in a gloomy voice.

"What else?"

Shi glanced at Kenny before opening his mouth.

"I checked all the cameras but still found nothing. That leaves only one possibility. The baby was changed and stolen in the operating room, and those who did it changed ours with another baby in the same hospital on purpose, because to do it in the operating room, they must have planned it for a long time, and it makes no sense if they made mistakes under such circumstances. They wanted us to know the child was missing."

After Shi finished speaking, he checked Kenny's reaction carefully.

Kenny sat there still with his whole body tensed like a tensioned string that could explode at any time.

He got up and walked out. Shi followed him out with worry.

Bang!

When Shi closed the door, he heard a loud voice from the side.

Shi turned his head and saw that Kenny slammed his fist so hard against the wall again and again that the blood was leaking from his hand bones.

But Kenny did not seem to feel the pain with one punch followed by another punch.

"Sir."

Shi opened his mouth, trying to stop him.

But he just reached out his hand and was thrown out by Kenny in the rage.

Shi was thrown to the ground fiercely. He was lying on the floor, unable to move even one finger.

Over the past six months, Kenny Clarke had been working like a machine, which made Shi Ye, the most senior assistant of his, non-stop as well.

Shi thought that this trip to Sydney be the time for Kenny and Gloria to reconcile so that he could also have a rest.

While the situation got worse.

...

Gloria never saw her child again even when she was discharged from the hospital, but now she calmed down.

In the car.

"You take your rest, and then we will return to Huyang City." Kenny's voice broke the silence in the car.

"So this is your purpose. To bring me back to Huyang City, you just took my child away from me." Gloria leaned back in the seat and was not looking at him when she spoke.

Kenny Clarke did not respond.

Gloria turned her head and looked at Kenny who was holding back his anger, and she mocked him.

"What? You angry? Because I exposed your lies?"

No matter how she irritated him or irritated him these days, Kenny never lost his temper at her.

That was not even the Kenny Clarke she knew.

However, the more Kenny was patient with her, the more Gloria felt that he was guilty.

Except for Kenny, Gloria could not think of anyone else who would want her child.

"If you don't go back to Huyang City, you may never see your children for the rest of your life." Kenny Clarke's tone sounded almost frosty.

For Kenny, right now if such a misunderstanding could make Gloria go back to Huyang City like this, then the misunderstanding could continue.

He could see that in Gloria's mind, the child was more important than him.

If the children had not been stolen, they might be reconciled now.

But if Gloria knew that the child was stolen by someone else, Kenny could be sure that she would never return to Huyang City with him.

Gloria must go back with him this time.

"Finally. You finally admitted it." Gloria trembled with anger.

"Yes." Kenny turned to her with a colder voice. "You have no choice but to follow me back to Huyang City, otherwise, you will never want to see your child for the rest of your life."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 286 Let Me Take Care of Her, OK?

Kenny's words surprised Gloria. After a long time, she could react.

After a while, Gloria asked him: "Didn't you say the child was not taken away by you?"

At the beginning, when she questioned Kenny, he denied it.

Gloria once wavered and also doubted she was wrong.

However, except Kenny, she really can't think of anyone else who would her child away.

There were some doubts in her heart, but she didn't except that Kenny admitted it directly and threatened her.

Kenny still had no expression. His eyes were all chilly: "of course, it's me. Who else will take her away except me?"

Gloria pressed her lips tightly and squeezed out two words from the mouth: "despicable!"

"So you'd better listen to me now." Kenny said, and reached out to touch Gloria's face.

Gloria turned her head away to avoid his hand, with a disgust in her eyes.

...

Kenny's behavior of threatening her with the child has played a role.

During the next month, Gloria didn't cry, or make a fuss. She just took care of herself.

In addition, she did not say a word to Kenny.

For Gloria's coldness, although Kenny was angry, he was never really mad at Gloria.

Gloria had some admiration for the tolerance of Kenny.

Early in the morning, during the meal, Kenny said suddenly: "tomorrow night's plane. We go back to the Huyang City."

Gloria finally said the first sentence to him: "go back to see the child?"

Kenny looked at her: "We haven't gone back. You're going to talk with me about the conditions?"

Gloria was angry and called his name: "Kenny!"

Kenny lowered his eyes and cut the eggs in the plate slowly. His voice was cold: "you are not qualified to discuss conditions with me."

Gloria clenched and stared at Kenny. She couldn't say a word.

The next night, Gloria and Kenny took the plane back to Huyang City.

The plane arrived at Huyang City International Airport in the morning of the third day.

Neither of them informed anyone when they came back, but they still saw Carl and Edith at the airport.

Edith has been busy for half a year. She was tired, but she looked very energetic.

"Gloria, welcome back." Edith walked over and gave Gloria a hug.

Gloria reached out and patted her on the back.

After Edith let her go, she looked at Gloria carefully and said, "you look so thin!"

She remembered that before giving birth to the child, she and Gloria had a video chat. At that time, Gloria looked good.

When she gave birth to the child, Kenny sent someone to take care of her. How could she be more and more thinner?

Gloria smiled and asked, "really?"

Edith found that there was something wrong with Gloria and there was no joy in being a new mother.

She thought of a thing recently. She called Gloria, and said to have a video chat to see the baby. Gloria was perfunctory.

"What happened? How about the child?" Edith said as she looked around.

There were a group of bodyguards behind Kenny and Gloria, but there was no child.

No one answered Edith's questions.

Because no one can answer.

Kenny frowned slightly, held Gloria's hand and walked out.

Gloria wanted to get away with some resistance, but Kenny was too strong. The more she struggled, the tighter he held her. The strength was so strong that it seemed that the bone of her hand was broken.

Until she was forced into the car by Kenny.

As soon as he got into the car, Gloria said in a cold voice: "Kenny, why didn't you tell Edith that you have taken the child away? You know the guilty, don't you? "

Kenny was completely unaffected by her, and his face was cold, without sadness or joy.

If they were not sitting next to each other, Gloria would have suspected that Kenny might not have heard what she said.

No matter what she said, Kenny did not respond.

Finally, she was tired and quiet.

The car drove to a senior district in Huyang City.

Most people who can afford to live here were either rich or powerful.

Gloria now only wanted to see the child, so she can only accept the arrangement of Kenny.

Kenny took her to his apartment.

There was not much furniture in the apartment, except for the sofa and TV which were necessary. There was not even a dining table, and it looked like no one lived here.

"Sit down." Kenny let Gloria sit on sofa, and turned to pour a cup of water for her.

Gloria took the cup and asked "When will you let me see the child?"

After staring at her for a long time, Kenny said, "if I don't let you see the child all your life, do you want to talk to me like this all the time?"

"Yes." Gloria gave a positive answer directly without any hesitation.

The face of Kenny suddenly became very gloomy.

In Gloria's heart, child was more important than him?

"Then you don't want to see him," he sneered.

Although Kenny had a good heart, he was a ruthless person usually. Gloria did not doubt the authenticity of his words at all.

"Don't be like this, Kenny. Can we have a good talk?"

Gloria was really afraid, and even voice has become hoarse: "I have come back now. I can't escape. The child is too young. She is only a month, and she should grow up accompanied by mother. You let me see her, and take care of her, OK?"

Gloria began to sob and her eyes were red.

Gloria was very sad now.

As long as she thought of her one month old daughter and she was held by someone at someplace, she felt very heart-broken.

Would they take good care of her like the own mother?

Can she be disgusted and ignored by people because she liked crying?

It was said that mother was strong.

However, how strong people were, how vulnerable they were.

As long as Gloria thought of these, she can't help feeling sad.

Her daughter was still so young.

Gloria saw Kenny keep silent. She reached out to hold his hand and begged "is it OK?"

Her red eyes filled with tears, as if she would cry at the next moment.

After only one glance, Kenny turned his head and looked away.

His throat glided hard for a while, and he swallowed the words that came to his mouth.

He even hoped that he could have thought of using such a mean way to force Gloria to come back.

At least, he can return the child to her and make her happy when she was so sad.

But now, he can only see her sadness.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 287 What was the Connection with Si Chengyu?

Kenny has been silent and Gloria's hope disappeared gradually.

She took a deep breath and put her hand over her face to cover up her tears.

Kenny held her in his arms silently.

He didn't let her go even if Gloria was beating and kicking him.

They had just got off a long-distance plane, and they were a little tired. After a quarrel with Kenny, Gloria was so tired that she fell asleep.

Kenny carried her up into the bedroom and put her on the bed.

He has been sleeping in this bedroom for half a year and now it had a hostess.

Kenny looked at Gloria, sitting on the bed for a while, then got up and went to the bathroom and took a towel to help her wipe her face.

Gloria had cried before. There were tears on her face. If he didn't wipe the tears, it may be uncomfortable for her when she got up later.

Just he had wiped Gloria's face, Kenny's mobile phone rang.

He took out his cell phone quickly and turned off the sound.

Looking up to see Gloria, he found that she did not have signs of being bothered. And then Kenny got up, and walked out quietly with the mobile phone to answer the phone.

The phone call came from Shi Ye.

In Sydney, Shi Ye was busy investigating the child's affairs, but found nothing during this month.

After all, she was a newborn baby. It was too hard to find.

Kenny went to the French window, answered the phone and asked in a deep voice, "is there any progress?"

Shi Ye said: "there is a clue, but I am not sure. There is a direct connection with those people of Clarke family temporarily..."

Shi Ye couldn't make it clear on the phone.

After a moment's silence, Kenny said, "come and say."

Shi Ye came quickly.

When Shi Ye walked in the room, he said respectfully, "young master."

Kenny looked at him and motioned for him to be quiet.

Later, he told Shi Ye: "You go to the study first."

Shi Ye nodded, and went directly to the study.

Kenny went back to the bedroom and took a look. Seeing that Gloria was sleeping soundly, he closed the door and went to the study.

The bedroom door was just closed, and Gloria who was still lying in bed, opened her eyes suddenly.

She woke up when Kenny wiped her face. She was just pretending to sleep.

It was strange that Kenny has not allowed her to see the child.

Although Kenny was very cold, he was good to her. It was strange that he insisted on not letting her see the child.

She got up, opened the bedroom door and went out.

Before, she heard the big sound of opening and closing the door outside, which should be the sound of the apartment door, so that she could hear it in the bedroom.

Gloria went to the porch to have a look. As expected, she saw a pair of man's shoes belonging to Kenny.

In addition to Carl, the man who can come to the house to find Kenny was Shi Ye.

Carl was a lively person. If he came home, he wouldn't be so quiet.

Then, it was only one possibility that it was Shi Ye.

Gloria looked at the door of the study and walked over lightly.

The door of the study was wooden, and the sound of turning the handle was very small.

Through the crack of the door, she saw Kenny standing face to face with Shi Ye.

Shi Ye gave something like the documents to Kenny: "young master, this is the abnormal status of the funds of Clarke family recently. A sum of money from your big cousin was transferred to the foreign account. I think it may be related to the disappearance of the little lady."

Kenny didn't open his mouth. He was silent for a while and then said, "where are the rest people of Clarke family?"

Shi Ye closed the documents, shook his head and said, "I have not found abnormal capital flow of others for the time being."

They began to say something else. Gloria can't understand.

She closed the door and was a little confused.

She knew the big cousin was Si Chengyu.

The "little lady" referred to the daughter of her and Kenny?

Was it true that Kenny didn't send someone to take away the child secretly?

However, what did the disappearance of her daughter have to do with Si Chengyu?

After discovering that the child was missing before, her first reaction was that Kenny had taken the child away, because she could not think of anyone else who would take the child away.

If the child was taken away by Si Chengyu's man, what was his purpose?

Just to be against Kenny?

If it was Si Chengyu, how would he treat her daughter?

Cold sense came which let her have a shiver.

If it was Kenny who took away the child, at least it can ensure that the child was safe.

But if it was Si Chengyu...

Gloria staggered and helped the wall so that she could stand firm.

She couldn't imagine how Si Chengyu would treat her daughter...

She heard that the voice of the people inside sounded at the door. She was shocked and realized she was still standing by the door. She ran to the bedroom rapidly.

There was no need to pretend to sleep. She sat on the head of the bed with her mobile phone, pretending to be playing on her cell phone after just waking up.

When Kenny pushed the door in, he saw that Gloria was sitting on the head of the bed playing on the mobile phone.

Kenny sat down on the bed: "wake up?"

Gloria didn't look up: "Yes."

Although she has been staring at the mobile phone, she was paying attention to the reaction of Kenny quietly.

Kenny's hand was raised slightly, as if h wanted to touch her head. But only a few seconds, he took it back.

Then she heard the calm voice of Kenny: "hungry? What would you like to eat?"

Gloria looked up at him: "you can cook?"

Kenny seemed to have not expected Gloria would ask this, or he did not expect Gloria would talk to him so calmly. He was stunned for a moment, and he coughed twice and said, "I can't but I'll let Jinding deliver the meal."

Gloria said, "is there any food in the refrigerator? I'll cook. "

Kenny shook his head.

"Let's go out and buy some." Gloria put aside the quilt and got up.

Kenny stood up quickly without any action, but he was staring at Gloria.

Gloria wanted to go out to buy food with him!?

Although this was not a great thing in the past, after such a long period of silent treatment, Kenny was somewhat flattered.

Gloria wore slippers, and saw him still standing there. she asked: "what's the matter? I can't go out? "

Kenny did not speak, but held her hand and went out.

Kenny drove her to the nearby life supermarket.

Gloria knew what Kenny liked to eat, so she didn't have to ask him about the ingredients. She just took the food and put in the shopping cart.

Kenny pushed the shopping cart behind her in silence. He was a tall and handsome man, but he looked like a tame lion at this time.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 288 Aren't You Dead?

The passers-by can not help but look at Kenny and Gloria curiously. Some envy was in their eyes.

Gloria and Kenny didn't care about other people at all.

One of them picked the vegetables, and the other pushed the shopping cart.

However, this originally harmonious atmosphere was broken by a voice.

"Gloria?"

It was a familiar and strange man's voice, with some surprise.

Gloria turned and saw a familiar man's face.

After she saw the man's appearance, her voice raised consciously, "Si Chengyu?"

"I haven't seen you for a long time. I am so happy that you still remember me." Si Chengyu came to her. His tone was gentle.

Gloria's attitude to Si Chengyu was not good because she overheard Kenny and Shi Ye's conversation previously.

Si Chengyu gave her a bad impression before and now she hated him because of her child.

Gloria just gave a sneer. Before she could speak, Kenny, pushing the shopping cart behind her, had already stepped forward and blocked in front of her to separate her and Si Chengyu's vision.

"Kenny is also here. What a coincidence. You buy vegetables?" When Si Chengyu saw Kenny, the smile on his face became more meaningful.

Kenny did not say a word, but held Gloria's hand and wanted to leave.

"Chengyu, you are here. I am looking for you for a long time."

Gloria who was about to leave, heard this sound and can't help but stop.

She looked back and saw that Anne was nestling on the side of Si Chengyu.

It seemed Anne felt her eyes. She also looked at her side.

When Anne saw Gloria, she suddenly opened her eyes: "Gloria? Aren't you dead? "

Gloria smiled: "I am sorry I let you down."

Enemies always met. As soon as she come back, she meet Si Chengyu and Anne.

Si Chengyu pretended to be angry and glared at Anne: "why do you say that? Those media like to talk nonsense. You know that."

"That's right. It's such a trifle. It's common to pretend to be dead and escape crime. You made me out when I was in prison." Anne smiled sweetly.

Gloria clenched and took a deep breath to calm herself down.

At this time, Kenny said: "Si Chengyu, watch your own woman."

Anne hid behind Si Chengyu hurriedly. And she said in a coquettish way, "Chengyu, I'm so afraid."

Kenny sneered and he looked terrified."Do you know how much money you're going to pay if your car hit a man to death? A million dollars can buy a life. Isn't it cheap? "

Anne was stunned by Kenny's words, and the fear flashed in her eyes. She hid behind Si Chengyu and did not dare to say again.

She still remembered how Kenny had dealt with her.

She knew that Kenny was dangerous. He said that and he might buy someone to hit her.

What Kenny had done to her had already rooted in her heart and made her feel afraid when she thought about it.

Seeing Anne's fear, Kenny just sneered and took Gloria and left.

...

On the way back, both of them were silent.

Gloria was thinking about the conversation between Kenny and Shi Ye.

If her daughter was really taken away by Si Chengyu who was with Anne now, and Anne hated her so much...

Gloria complexion suddenly became pale.

Kenny has been paying attention to Gloria. It was easy for him to find the abnormal of Gloria.

Kenny pulled over on the side of the road and asked her, "what's the matter? You look so bad. "

"You tell me, was the child taken away by Si Chengyu?" Gloria turned her head fiercely, and reached out to grab the corner of his clothes, as if to grasp the last straw for rescue.

Kenny was shocked. She had heard his conversation with Shi Ye.

He held Gloria's hand and said firmly: "it's not Si Chengyu."

Gloria shook her head and said: "you don't cheat me. I want to know the truth. What can't I bear now?"

At first, she thought it was Kenny who took away the child.

Back to Huyang City, she found that things were not so simple. She heard Kenny mentioned Si Chengyu.

She's now prepared for the worst, and she can't afford to be cheated by him again.

"I didn't lie to you." Kenny explained to her seriously: "Shi Ye just found that the foreign funds is under the account of Si Chengyu, but it does not mean that he did it. He did not have such ability."

The man who can steal his child in the operating room quietly was not Si Chengyu.

Gloria nodded.

She believed in Kenny's words.

Moreover, even if Si Chengyu was capable, he can't defeat Kenny.

She fully believed it.

"Who is that?" Gloria asked him: "who stole the child?"

This was a question that Kenny can't answer.

It has been a month, but he hasn't found anything.

They only investigated Si Chengyu here.

And Si Chengyu was a half family member of Clarke family.

If the clue pointed to Si Chengyu, it meant that it was did by Clarke family.

In the past six months, in order to find out thoroughly what happened to his mother at that time, his action was not secret.

When he was investigating, some people were obstructing him secretly.

If this was what Clarke family did, it must have something to do with the affairs of his mother.

It was not clear whether they were warning him or threatening him.

Gloria was not a fool, and soon thought of what he was thinking.

Gloria looked at Kenny's cold face. After a long time, she said quietly: "is it related to Clarke family?"

At that time, the story of Kenny's mother had something to do with Clarke family. Half a year ago, when the old Mr. Clarke fell down from the stairs, it also had something to do with Clarke family. She was framed as the person who pushed the old Mr. Clarke, and it was also related to the Clarke family.

Gloria asked in astonishment. "What do they want to do?"

"No matter what they want to do, I will not let them succeed. I will get our child back." Kenny looked at her with a firm look.

Gloria loosened the corner of his coat: "it's not your own business. She is my child too."

They returned to the apartment. Gloria also did not have the mood to cook. They finally let a person send the meal from the Jinding.

But they didn't eat much.

It was afternoon after meal.

The thing that Gloria brought was not too much. She sorted out simply and called Kenny to come in.

When Kenny saw her packed suitcase, his face darkened. "what are you going to do?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 289 You May be Besieged by the Media.

Gloria pressed her lips, took a deep breath and said, "we'd better live separately for the time being."

Kenny narrowed his eyes slightly. He became some dangerous,"what do you mean?"

Compared with Kenny, Gloria was more peaceful: "we are not the legal husband and wife right now, so we don't need to live together. We should talk about our affairs until we find our child."

During this period time, she has been exhausted.

It took a month for Kenny but he found nothing about the child.

And what can she do here, apart from endless waiting and suffering?

As for the matter between her and Kenny, before the child was found back, she had no extra energy to deal with it.

Kenny was very stubborn: "we can become the legal husband and wife at any time."

Gloria did not compromise: "either, you let me go, or you use many bodyguards to watch me before."

She was a mother who can't protect her own child.

Every time something happening, she was in a completely passive state.

She didn't want to be like that again.

Her words seemed to have infuriated Kenny.

His face became unusually gloomy in an instant. Gloria was worried.

Would Kenny agree to separate?

However, Kenny said at this time: "OK."

Gloria was a little surprised. She didn't expect that Kenny would really agree.

But soon, his last words let Gloria heart be heavy again.

"But I have one condition," he added.

"What?" Gloria looked at him with vigilance.

Kenny seemed to smile. He said word by word "get marriage certificates."

Gloria opened her eyes: "what?"

She almost doubted that she misheard.

Did she not make it clear enough, or Was there something wrong with his understanding?

Gloria was speechless."You say it again."

Of course, Kenny didn't say it again. Instead, he said, "how can you give our child an account if you don't get married?"

Gloria was stunned.

...

Gloria never thought that she would get the marriage certificates for this reason.

When they got the certificates, they went to give the child an account.

There were three people in the household register.

The head of household was Kenny.

Wife was Gloria.

Daughter was Tina Clarke.

Kenny saw her staring at the household register, and said: "I have thought of this name already."

Gloria stroke the "Tina Clarke" two words gently.

The daughter she just met one time, called Tina Clarke.

She thought of something, and looked up to see Kenny suddenly.

She found that, Kenny was staring at the two words "Tina Clarke" on the household register too.

Gloria said: "when she was born, she is very beautiful, like you."

She has seen Tina Clarke, though only one time.

When Kenny came to her at that time, he didn't have chance to see her at all.

Kenny was indifferent, but not cold-blooded.

He should feel bad when the child was stolen.

Kenny looked up at her. After a while he just nodded slightly: "I know."

...

Gloria moved out at the same day.

The house she rented was a little far away from the high-grade community where Kenny lived.

But it was clean and the environment was good.

In the evening, she and Edith had dinner together.

Edith didn't know about the child.

After thinking, Gloria thought sooner or later, Edith would know, so she told her.

"Stolen?" After listening to her words, Edith reacted as fiercely as she imagined: "Damn it! Are they crazy people? What a jerk. Why do they steal child? They still have human natures?"

Gloria, lowered her head and did not speak.

The stories of Kenny's mother and the old Mr. Clarke were enough to show that they had no human nature.

Edith was about to cry. Gloria poured a glass of water to her: "I believe that she is a lucky person. We will find her."

Although Edith was not comforted, she knew that Gloria was more miserable than she was.

Edith drank the water completely: "what are you going to do now?"

"I separated with Kenny for the time being. I want to find my child, but I should continue my life." She was more eager to find child than anyone else, but the reality was that even Kenny was helpless.

She was not a flower in the greenhouse. She has experienced bitterness and sorrow since childhood, and nothing can defeat her.

Edith didn't know what to say for a moment, so she changed the topic: "well, has the script you signed with Jennifer started?"

"It's still in the final preparation period. It should start soon." Gloria was not very clear. Because after she revised the script for the last time, she did not contact Jennifer.

Edith reminded her: "then you can contact her. You can go to the scene to have a look. Maybe you need to guide something..."

She nodded.

She really needed something to do now.

But to Gloria amazement, she has not taken the initiative to find Jennifer.

Jennifer has taken the initiative to contact her.

The next day, she received a call from Jennifer.

Jennifer said directly: "Word came that you went back to Huyang City? Don't contact me when you come back? You want to ignore me when you get money, don't you? "

Gloria was joking with her: "but you still call me?"

Jennifer was very angry but she smiled: "Gloria, you are very arrogant?"

Gloria became serious and said: "Well, I will buy you coffee tomorrow?"

"Good." Jennifer agreed happily.

The two made an appointment at a remote cafe.

The place was not very easy to find. When Jennifer arrived, she said angrily, "What a bad place. I've been looking for this ghost place for half an hour, and I've been driving around in the same place!"

"I'll buy you two cups of coffee." Gloria said, and called the waiter.

Jennifer really ordered two cups of coffee.

Gloria was a little speechless. This young lady was really a little naive sometimes.

Jennifer added sugar to the coffee and said, "you come back just in time. The Lost City will start the day after tomorrow, and you should go to the opening ceremony."

Gloria nodded: "yes."

It was the first script to start filming. Of course she would go.

Jennifer was surprised by her simple answer: "you used to be a topic figure. You may be besieged by the media. You should be prepared."

Gloria said half jokingly and half seriously."isn't this just right? It can create a trending topic for Lost City. Maybe it will be famous before it was broadcast. "

"Pooh!" Jennifer glared at her: " Gold will glitter forever. I don't like this way."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 290 It's Strange to be so Smooth.

She has known Jennifer for a long time.

Jennifer was the only daughter in the family, and her family background was very good.

Perhaps Jennifer knew too much about the entertainment circle that she has not been assimilated.

Jennifer was very serious in her work. She wouldn't take the short cut. This was her!

When Gloria saw Jennifer being serious, she didn't joke but said, "this is inevitable. As long as you enter this circle, you have to stand in front of the public and let them see and judge."

Jennifer didn't persuade her, "OK, you know it yourself."

...

On August 6th, "Lost City" started filming.

It was still very hot in August.

Gloria, in order to do things conveniently, didn't wear the skirt, but wore a very simple shirt and black trousers.

She was beautiful. She was pretty even if it was simple black and white matching.

She and Jennifer agreed to meet in the centre of the city, and then went to the shooting site together.

Seeing Gloria, Jennifer shook her head and said, "although you are not the young lady of Clarke family now, you don't have to give up yourself. You come out without makeup. Can you respect our crew? "

"I put on a light make-up." Gloria opened the door to sit in and explained.

She was wearing make-up, but it was light and simple.

She just painted eyebrows and put on some lipstick.

"Even if you don't have make-up, you are better than our mistress."
Jennifer continued to tease her.

Gloria smiled, but did not speak.

The opening ceremony was held in the first scenic spot. It was an abandoned middle school building in an old city.

It took about an hour to drive there from the centre of the city.

As a producer, Jennifer was the most authoritative person in the crew.

Therefore, when Jennifer arrived, the crew had basically arrived.

The heroine was a student selected from the film academy school. The hero was said to be a little famous. Jennifer only mentioned him once. Gloria didn't know who he was.

As soon as Jennifer arrived, she asked, "has Xu Muhan come?"

Gloria was surprised at "Xu Muhan" three words.

She was a little impressed by the name "Xu Muhan".

The main reason was that Jennifer had a fight with Kelly because Kelly mentioned this name when Jennifer was Kenny's villa as a maid.

That fight was a big fight.

It was also because the fight. Jennifer asked to leave.

Xu Muhan was an experienced actor in the entertainment industry who had a good reputation and a lot of loyal fans.

His works were not very famous but every one of them had excellent reviews. He has cooperated with many famous directors. He was the first-line actors in the mainland.

Therefore, the price was not cheap.

Today was the day when the Lost City started. Jennifer asked Xu Muhan as soon as she came, which made Gloria confused.

It was not a online drama?

Online drama needed the Click Rate, so it was not a expensive production. The second and third-line actors would be invited, or the freshman.

And Xu Muhan's remuneration...

Gloria pulled Jennifer and asked her, "the hero is Xu Muhan?"

"Yes." After Jennifer finished, she was a little embarrassed. Jennifer looked around. She pulled Gloria into the corner and said, "don't let Xu Muhan know I fought with Kelly last time."

Gloria was stunned: "OK."

"Miss Jones."

"What's the matter?"

Gloria also wanted to ask Jennifer but she had something to deal with.

Gloria was really curious how much investment Jennifer got to film Lost City.

At this time, Jennifer's assistant poured a cup of water to Gloria: "Miss Taylor, please."

"Thank you." She took the water.

After a while, when Jennifer finished, she came back to find Gloria.

"It's too hot." Jennifer drank the water and then said to Gloria, "but it must be finished before winter, so that it can broadcast during the winter vacation."

"How much investment did you get and how much is the estimated money?" Gloria asked carefully.

Jennifer did not conceal. She said directly: "50 million."

"50 million?" Gloria was surprised by the number.

Fifty million was a big cost for an online drama.

"If 50 million dollars is not enough, I can also get investment and increase." Jennifer's tone was very relaxing.

Gloria pulled the hair on her forehead and asked softly, "are you afraid you can't earn it back?"

Jennifer seemed to think for a moment and said, "It doesn't matter if I can't earn it back. I won't cooperate with you in the future at last. "

She said, and then reached out and patted on Gloria's shoulder: "I'm kidding. I haven't filmed it yet. Just ignore the money. If I have to think about the results before I did things, I would be very tired."

Gloria nodded: "You are right."

Jennifer stood up: "let's go. Let me introduce the crew to you."

There were a lot of staff in the crew, and Gloria can't remember all of them.

But it can be seen that Jennifer was very important in the crew, because when Jennifer introduced Gloria to them, they were very polite to Gloria.

When some of them heard her name, they were curious but they didn't ask.

After that, Xu Muhan also came.

Xu Muhan was tall and strong, with short hair and a little stubble. He looked very manly with his sun-kissed skin.

Because he was not like the little fresh meat that the public liked nowadays, Xu Muhan can only act well. His acting path was very narrow. Most of the roles he has played were hunk.

Jennifer saw him coming and called out, "Xu Muhan."

"What?" Xu Muhan came over and glanced at Jennifer.

Jennifer put her hand on Gloria's shoulder: "let me introduce her to you. This is the screenwriter of Lost City ."

Xu Muhan looked at Gloria, and the surprise flashed in his eyes, but soon he turned away his eyes politely: "Nice to meet you, Miss Taylor."

Gloria smiled: "Nice to meet you too! I've seen your movies before. "

Xu Muhan was the protagonist, so he would be very busy. They just talked a few minutes. He was called away by the director.

...

The opening ceremony was smoother than expected.

Until Gloria came home, she has not been besieged by the media.

It was strange.

Gloria thought for a while and called Kenny.

The person on the other end of the phone seemed to have been waiting for her call. Kenny answered the phone at once.

"Gloria."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 291 Gloria, Don't be Impulsive.

Hearing the voice of Kenny, Gloria was in a trance.

Kenny just called her and did not speak again.

They were silent for a while. Gloria said firstly. "today I went to see the crew."

Kenny's tone did not change: "well."

It was not a secret that Gloria returned to Huyang City. It was not a secret that she and Jennifer cooperated and she attended to the opening ceremony of Lost City.

People in the news industry had sensitive noses. Gloria who was a trending topic can't be ignored by the media.

At the beginning of the year, the old Mr. Clarke's case was known by everyone. Then Gloria set fire to Kenny's villa, and it was said that she was burned to death.

These were very controversial.

Gloria didn't know how Kenny dealt with this matter secretly. She only knew that the case of her and the old Mr. Clarke on the Internet disappeared.

It was cleaned up.

In the past half a year, no one has discussed this matter any more.

Although the matter was over, there was still no clear solution in the end.

The media dare not interview Clarke family, but they can find Gloria.

Seeing that Kenny didn't want to confess at all, she said directly, "did you send someone to drive the media away?"

Those media would certainly not miss the opportunity to interview her. After the opening ceremony, no one came to interview her. The media must be dealt.

In Huyang City, the man who had this ability could only be Kenny.

After hearing her words, Kenny was still silent.

Silence was equivalent to acquiescence.

Gloria took a deep breath, and said: "this is my own business. I know how to do. You just take care of yourself."

She knew clearly that Kenny's situation was not good.

She didn't know what secrets the Clarke family had, but it was obvious that all these were aimed at Kenny.

After a long time, Kenny's deep voice came: "Gloria, don't be impulsive."

Gloria startled and hung up the phone at once.

In fact, she has been ready to be besieged and interviewed by the media, and the media would certainly ask her about the case of the old Mr. Clarke.

Tina was very likely to be taken away by some people of Clarke family. At that time, if she said something she shouldn't say in front of the media, some people of Clarke family would definitely find her.

Only when she had connections with the people of Clarke family can she find out the whereabouts of Tina.

She can't be in a passive state all the time. She can't just wait. Endless waiting would make her torturing and crazy.

Kenny was smart and he had already known her idea.

But, in this case, she had no other way.

She was going to do something for Tina.

...

Lost City started being shot smoothly, and Gloria was not busy so she would go to the crew when she was free.

She and Jennifer sat under the sunshade. Jennifer drank water and asked her, "it's so hot. Isn't it good to enjoy the air conditioning at home? By the way, what about your child? I haven't heard you talk about child since you came back."

The smile on Gloria's face was very almost disappearing. She directly ignored Jennifer's words and asked, "Are the reporters you contacted reliable? Can they come? "

Gloria has also called by reporters in recent days. She agreed to be interviewed, but those reporters either changed their minds temporarily or had accidents on the way to the interview.

Gloria understood that it was Kenny who did that.

So she had to ask Jennifer.

"Can the people I invite be unreliable? Wait." Jennifer looked at Gloria for a few seconds. She said half jokingly and half seriously, "you are trying to create the trending topic for the Lost City."

It was too hot. Even if they sat under an umbrella, they sweated all the time.

Gloria took a paper towel to wipe her sweat, and her tone was very light: "I'm afraid that you will lose money. I just started my career and don't want to ruin it."

Jennifer glanced at her and didn't speak again. Gloria didn't know whether she believed her words.

Gloria said to Jennifer that in order to make the lost city popular, she took the lead in accepting media interviews, and hyped up the Lost City.

Now, when every play was to be broadcast, people would buy a hot topic on the Internet, which was also a kind of industry propaganda rule.

Although Jennifer didn't agree with Gloria using herself to hype up, Gloria didn't mind so Jennifer can't stop her.

She was a business man and naturally wanted the Lost City to be as popular as possible.

Jennifer really thought that Gloria would be interviewed for the sake of "Lost City". She reminded her: "OK, they should be here soon. Their problems may be a little sharp. If you can't stand, you can call me quietly or something."

Gloria nodded: "I know. Thank you."

She really thanked Jennifer.

At the beginning, Jennifer bought her script and let her have money to go abroad. Now she helped her so much. She really thanked Jennifer.

Jennifer rolled her eyes at Gloria. "Cheesy."

...

The reporters came soon who were arranged by Jennifer for Gloria.

Gloria was about to leave the crew but she was stopped by reporters.

"Hello, Miss Taylor, I'm a reporter from XX. I want to ask you some questions..."

"Hello! I'm a reporter from XX... "

"Miss Taylor..."

The number of reporters was quite large. As soon as they came up, they blocked the way of Gloria.

Gloria showed her surprise timely but she was not flustered.

Gloria lifted up her hair and said naturally. "I know you have a lot of questions but I am busy. I hope you can ask the key points."

"Miss Taylor, where did you go after the fire in master Kenny's villa half a year ago? News came that you escaped. What's your opinion?"

"Miss Taylor, now that you are back in Huyang City openly, don't you worry Clarke family would make trouble for you?"

"Are you still the wife of Kenny now?"

"Did you really pushed the old Mr. Clarke down the stairs?"

"..."

The reporters asked Gloria questions hurriedly.

Gloria's face remained unchanged, and she was very calm: "you ask too much. I will answer the questions you are very concerned about. The old Mr. Clarke was not pushed by me, or I can not stand here now. After all, we are a legal society, and justice has long arms. Do you think so?"

Justice had long arms.

The kidnapping case of Kenny and his mother, the story of the old Mr. Clarke falling down the stairs, and the stolen Tina...

The perpetrators behind these things would show their hypocrisy one day and accept the just trial.

The truth has not been found out for a long time. It was only because it was hidden too deeply. The true would be known by everyone one day.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 292 The Women Who Has Married into a Rich Family.

When Gloria said these, her tone was sincere and magnanimous, which surprised the reporters who asked questions.

It was a little quiet for a moment.

Gloria continued to say: "since I have not done anything wrong, naturally I am not afraid of the people of Clarke family. Moreover, the people of Clarke family are so reasonable that they will not come to me for no reason."

What she said was true.

Clarke family was rich and powerful. If Gloria really did something to the old Mr. Clarke, Clarke family can't let her return to Huyang City safely.

At this time, a reporter asked: " half a year ago, you were not found in the fire, so others thought you were dead. Where did you go in the past six months? Why is there no news? "

Gloria glanced at the reporters in front of her. She thought of her half year's life and the daughter whom she only saw once. She said faintly: "keep good health."

Three simple words summed up the life of this half year.

The reporter continued."Is it because you were injured in that fire? What is the relationship between you and the young master Clarke? Are you still his wife? Or are you divorced? "

Gloria directly ignored the reporter's first question: "as for the relationship between me and Kenny, this is my private matter. I'm sorry."

Sometimes people can't say too much. Even if it was a lie, people should leave a room to turn back.

In the past six months, she did have a rest for the child in a foreign country, but she did not admit that she was injured in the fire.

The reporter didn't give up, but still insisted on asking: "if you avoid talking about this matter, does it mean that you and Mr. Clarke have already divorced and are no longer husband and wife?"

Kenny has now taken over Clarke family. He has just emerged in the business world. He was popular. Digging up the affairs of Kenny was more interesting than the case of the old Mr. Clarke.

The relationship between Kenny and Gloria was not only that the media wanted to know. Many high-class celebrities in Huyang City were waiting to take the position of the young lady of Clarke family in one fell swoop.

Gloria looked down and she was clam. She just said."sorry, no comment."

Jennifer didn't go far away and kept an eye on the situation here.

Seeing Gloria did not want to say more, Jennifer let the staff come there.

After receiving her instructions, the staff went over and separated Gloria from the reporter: "all right, the interview is over."

"Miss Taylor, please tell us..."

The reporter was eager to get a answer from Gloria.

Gloria turned and walked to the other side.

Jennifer followed.

"Did you divorce?" Like those reporters, Jennifer was very interested in the relationship between Kenny and Gloria.

Gloria stopped, turned and looked at her carefully.

"Why do you look at me?" Jennifer touched her face. Although Gloria's eyes were calm, she was still a little uncomfortable when she was stared.

After a few seconds, Gloria just said: "are you interested in Kenny?"

Jennifer thought of the cold appearance of the Kenny. She shook her head quickly: "No."

Gloria raised up the corner of the lips and said: "then I will not tell you."

"Shit! You... " Jennifer choked by her words, pointed to her for a long time, and then said: "I just helped you a lot!"

Gloria turned her head to smile at her: "thank you, I invite you to dinner."

Jennifer: "..."

She has said for a long time that Gloria looked like a vase, but she had a lot of bad minds in her heart.

...

Gloria's interview was soon reported.

It became the trending topic, ranked first.

The number of people to discuss was also increasing.

Gloria changed the Microblog name to Tina Clarke after the "Lost City" was started, and then the authentication information was "Lost City" screenwriter.

After the Microblog topic came out, someone found Gloria's Microblog account.

The number of Microblog fans kept rising.

She applied for this Microblog account when she and Anne argued before.

However, when she certified, she cleared the Microblog. Now the only few Microblogs news left were all related to the Lost City.

Comments of the first Microblog increased.

Gloria read the comments, and found that there were people who watched lively and said sarcastic words.

"Take a look at the women who has married into a rich family."

"She must have divorced Mr. Clarke for a long time. Otherwise, how can she write a script to support himself?"

"Has anyone seen her? Is she beautiful?"

"Lost City? This name is not for a good play."

"So is it this woman who did harm to the old Mr. Clarke?"

"Lost City" just started shooting, and this woman came out to accept interview. Does she want to hype?"

"..."

For these comments, Gloria just laughed and ignored them.

Those who should be looking for her would naturally come to her.

She has done what she wanted to do, and just waited for them to come.

However, before those people came, Gloria saw Kenny.

After on the Microblog, Gloria was preparing to cook dinner but the doorbell rang.

Gloria took a look in the peep hole and found that it was Kenny. She was slightly stunned for a moment and didn't open the door.

She didn't really want to open the door.

As if he knew what Gloria was thinking, Kenny raised his hand and knocked twice on her door, and said in a cold voice, "Gloria, I know you are here. Either you open the door or I'll send someone to smash it."

Too rude!

Gloria pressed her lips. She could only open the door. Without looking at him, she went back to the room.

Kenny was obviously in a rage. After he came in, he slammed the door behind him. He grabbed Gloria's arm, ground and said, "Gloria, how can I tell you? Don't be impulsive!"

Kenny was gripping her arm with his fingers tightly. She tried to struggle, but failed.

Gloria can only keep calm and said: "I have no impulse. I think it very clearly, and I am also very calm now! I just want them to come to me on their own initiative! "

"Do you know what kind of people they are? You let them to come to you on their own initiative? Grandfather and Tina are good examples. You... "

When hearing him mention Tina, Gloria became a little excited: "Tina? Tina is just a new born child. Has she provoked them? She didn't! Those people of your Clarke family have been insane and have no human nature. It's better to take the initiative to fight than wait! "

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 293 She was Not Allowed to Escape.

With that, the room fell into a terrible silence.

They stood face to face and neither of them would give in.

For a long time, Kenny sighed gently, with a trace of weariness in his tone: "they have scruples about me. I can't let you be in danger."

Over the years, he couldn't find anything about his mother's case, and there was no trace after a clue.

He also thought that maybe he really thought too much.

Maybe the case that he and his mother were kidnapped was just an accident.

Until, the old Mr. Clarke had an accident.

Before the accident, the old Mr. Clarke went to him and said that he would tell him everything he wanted to know after the new year.

However, the old Mr. Clarke did not have a good new year.

On the morning of the first day of the new year, he fell down the stairs. When he woke up, he had lost my mind.

After that, Gloria was framed as the murderer of hurting the old Mr. Clarke.

All this was a warning to him from some people in Clarke family.

Some people of Clarke family who didn't want to let him know the truth of the case always used the people who were around him to threaten him.

Gloria shook her head: "even if I don't take a risk, can I be safe?"

She continued: "You know more clearly than me about the case of grandfather. Even if I do nothing, they still will not let me go. I just don't understand, why they have to take efforts to deal with you."

Gloria thought about these things carefully in the past few days.

When the old Mr. Clarke had an accident, she suspected Randy and Manley.

On New Year's Eve, she had seen Randy and Manley sneaking into a room, and then the old Mr. Clarke had an accident, and she was framed.

These things seemed to have been done deliberately.

She didn't know why they did that or what Kenny was hiding. Until Tina disappeared, Gloria understood something suddenly.

When they were threatening Kenny, they also wanted to control him.

They were trying to get Kenny to be obedient.

Gloria finished and stared at Kenny.

She hoped Kenny can tell her a little truth.

Kenny just changed the subject: "I'm hungry."

"You can eat when you are hungry." After that, Gloria stepped back, indicating that he can go.

Kenny not only did not go, but sat down on the big sofa directly and said leisurely, "I can't cook."

Gloria was not soft-hearted at all: "go to the restaurant to eat."

The expression on the face of Kenny was the same as usual, and the tone was serious and shameless: "the food in the restaurant is not delicious."

Gloria came to him and said, "you are determined to stay here, right?"

Kenny leaned back and said, "we have gotten the certificates."

If it was not for the account of Tina, she would not be so hasty to get the certificates.

She just felt that writing the name of Tina on the account book would have a trace of support.

Even if they only met once, she also wanted Tina to know that her father and mother loved her.

Gloria wasn't so cold to drive away Kenny. She glared at Kenny: "wait."

Then she turned and went to the kitchen.

After seeing Gloria into the kitchen, Kenny began to look at the house she rented.

There was one bedroom and one living room. It was not big, but very clean. The furniture was not a lot. It looked a little more colder than his apartment, but was full of the smell of Gloria.

Kenny closed his eyes, leaned on the sofa and fell asleep.

Gloria cooked the meal, only to find that Kenny has fallen asleep.

She hesitated but still reached out to push Kenny: "wake up to eat."

Kenny opened eyes. He was in a daze that proved he was not very sober at the moment.

Gloria saw him open his eyes and was about to take back her hand. But unexpectedly, Kenny held her hand fiercely at this time.

And then he pulled her into his arms.

Gloria stood before. She can't keep balance now and fell into his arms directly.

The man's chest was strong and hard. She fell into his arms with some pain.

Gloria was a little angry: "Kenny!"

Kenny seemed not to have heard. He put his arms on the waist of Gloria quickly and hugged her tightly.

Kenny buried his head on the neck of Gloria and smelled. His voice was a little hoarse: "when I was alone in the apartment, I would dream of you when I fell asleep. Every time I held you in my arms. I can only hold air. When I woke up, there was no your smell. How could you be so cruel and burn the villa..."

If the villa was still there, he can find a trace of familiarity in the villa at least.

Gloria did not expect that he would talk about this suddenly. She was a little stiff.

After struggling for a while, she found that she couldn't move at all.

She thought the man must be born in the year of ox which was stubborn.

She was angry when he talked about the fire the villa.

"I'm cruel? If I had been cruel, I would not have taken out that pen for you. I would have burned that pen together!"

"But you did not." Kenny's tone suddenly changed: "you are unwilling."

Gloria was stunned for a moment. She did not want to continue."let me go, or you do not want to enter my house in the future."

Her threat seemed to have worked.

Kenny's arm around her waist loosened, and she took the opportunity to get up. But unexpectedly, Kenny pressed her head and kissed her.

How long has it been since Gloria left...

Before one month in Sydney, Tina disappeared. Gloria's mood has been bad. In addition to trying to let people take care of her and let her be happy, there was no other thoughts in his mind.

Kenny's kiss was as evil and domineering as him.

He seemed to want to eat Gloria and occupy her all in a aggressive way.

The man had a unique talent in this respect. Gloria's hands were clasped by one of his hands. His other big hand held her back neck and controlled her firmly. She was not allowed to escape.

By the time she regained a little sanity, her position had already been exchanged with Kenny. She had been pressed on the sofa and her clothes were disheveled.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 294 Pink Floral Apron

Kenny's kiss went down along the corner of her lips. When it came to the neck, he was stopped by Gloria's hand: "eat."

"I can have something else first." Kenny said in a hoarse voice, as he lowered his head to kiss her hand.

Again and again, he kissed her hand gently. He was patient and affectionate, as if he would kiss her until she took away her hand.

Gloria blushed, but she did not allow Kenny to continue.

She reached out and pushed Kenny's head away: "eat or go home to eat yourself."

Kenny's throat glided hard for a while. He buried his head on her shoulder socket, and discussed with her seriously: "I eat less?"

Gloria didn't know cry or laugh. This kind of thing can be discussed in this way?

The final result was that Gloria did not agree.

After they tidied up, they sat down at the table to eat.

This was a single apartment with one bedroom and one living room. The dining room was connected with the living room.

The table was very small.

Gloria didn't make a special meal for Kenny, but made two simple home cooked dishes according to her own usual eating habits.

Her appetite was not very good, so she didn't eat much, but Kenny ate a lot.

Kenny ate much and fast, but he was not rude. He looked like having a good table manner.

Temperament was a kind of thing, which can only be felt and can't be expressed by words.

Even if she knew that the man in front of her had moody temper, his temperament could not be concealed.

After Gloria finished eating, she leaned lazily on the chair and watched him eat.

It's been a long time since two people sat together quietly for dinner.

After a careful look, she found that Kenny didn't look very well, and he was a little thinner than when she saw him last time.

Gloria asked subconsciously, "do you eat on time every day?"

With that, Gloria pressed her lips awkwardly: "I just..."

Kenny looked at her and his black eyes were bright with undisguised pleasure.

Gloria can not continue to say.

She just cared about him. Why was he so happy?

"I eat on time, but the food outside is not as good as you do." Kenny was not good at rhetoric. But when he said this kind of words seriously, it seemed that he had a sweet tongue.

Gloria looked down: "if you finished, you should leave."

After a moment's silence, Kenny said, "I'll wash the dishes before I leave."

"You don't need to..." Gloria words have not been finished. Kenny has already stood up, put the dishes on the table together and put them into the kitchen.

Gloria stood up to stop him. But she heard a knock on the door outside.

Who was it? It was too late.

Taking a look in the peep hole, Gloria found it was Edith.

She opened the door, and asked in amazement: "Edith, how come so late?"

Edith looked tired, and it was obvious that she had just finished the work and came to her.

She raised her foot and kicked a box on the ground and said, "the crew members brought me two boxes of lychees from their hometown. When I came back, I brought you one."

When Edith said that, she entered Gloria's house.

Gloria followed behind, squatted down and carried the box of lychees into the house: "it's so late and I can take it by myself."

"You don't have a car. I'll bring it to you on my way back." Edith went straight to the sofa and sat down.

At this time, Kenny's voice came from the kitchen: "Gloria, there is no detergent."

The kitchen was close to the door. They have just walked in and passed by the kitchen. However, Edith didn't know that there was still a man in the kitchen because they were talking to each other.

There was a moment of silence.

Edith turned her head and looked at Gloria. "You hid a man" were written in her eyes.

Gloria was speechless. Just about to say, she found Kenny came out of the kitchen.

Just now he told Gloria that there was no detergent. After waiting for a long time, he walked out of the kitchen because Gloria didn't come into the kitchen.

He came out and saw Edith.

Edith also saw Kenny and...His pink floral apron.

Edith went to buy this flower apron with Gloria. Gloria didn't care anything in those days when she just came back, so Edith let her shop with her.

A tall and straight man, wearing a white shirt, black trousers and a pink floral apron outside, came out of the kitchen with the rolled sleeves...

This scene should be very warm and homely.

However, the man was Kenny. It was a little strange.

Even if he wore a pink floral apron, he was not gentle at all, and he was still aggressive.

Edith stood up at once and called out: "big boss?"

"Yes." Kenny nodded and turned to see Gloria: "detergent?"

The atmosphere was a bit weird.

"In the cupboard." Gloria looked at Edith and went to the kitchen: "I'll take it for you."

The table in the kitchen was very narrow. Gloria put a lot of things in the cabinet.

She took out the detergent and looked up at Kenny: "you... You'd better go back first. "

"I'll leave when I'm done." Kenny took the detergent in her hand without any expression, walked to the edge of the sink and bent over to wash the dishes.

Kenny had never done such a thing before. It was obviously hard to do it, but he washed very seriously.

After washing the dishes, Kenny didn't stay but left directly.

Edith watched the whole process. When Kenny left, she was still in a daze: "what's the matter? Did you break up or not? "

Edith can't understand them.

Disassembling the lychee carton, Gloria said: "we live separately for the time being."

Edith asked carefully, "that is to say, you still have feelings?"

Gloria paused, and then nodded: "Yes."

It was never because she didn't love Kenny when she went to abroad.

She can't love a person so that she let herself be controlled completely and lost herself.

In this relationship, she wanted to put herself in the same position with Kenny, and can't always let him control herself.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 295 Is It Hard for You to Call Me Uncle?

Edith thought and said, "I don't quite understand..."

Gloria put litchi into the refrigerator, and asked her: "don't say this. Have you eaten?"

"I ate with the crew." Edith finished. She patted on her head: "I remember one thing. I saw your interview video. What do you want?"

Since the last time Gloria asked her to find reporters and then Gloria set fire and ran away, Edith was really afraid of Gloria.

She used to think that she was good at making trouble, but now she found Gloria was not better than her.

Gloria smiled and said: "hype my script the Lost City. "

"I believe in you?" Edith rolled her eyes at her.

Gloria took a plate of washed litchi to Edith. Her tone was very serious: "Edith, Clarke family is too complex. If I don't take the initiative to do something, I can only be led by them forever."

When Gloria mentioned Clarke family, Edith became serious too. "There is no news about little Tina?"

Gloria shook her head. The tone became a little cold: "I guess, Clarke family will soon come to me."

...

When Kenny came out of Gloria's apartment, Shi Ye opened the door of the car for him quickly.

Shi Ye drove the car. From time to time, he observed Kenny from the rear-view mirror.

Kenny closed his eyes slightly, and said, "Just say."

Since Kenny has said so, Shi Ye naturally no longer hesitated. He asked directly, "since young master is not at ease, why should you let the young lady move out?"

There was silence in the car for a moment, and the voice of Kenny came calmly: "If I let her move out, she might be happy."

Shi Ye remembered that last year, he talked about this topic with Kenny. What did Kenny say at that time?

At that time, what Kenny said was that he would rather let them suffer together.

For more than half a year, Kenny's thoughts were different.

...

Gloria was right.

She was soon found by someone of Clarke family.

At that night, she chatted with Edith for a while, and Edith left in a hurry because she had work arrangements for the next day.

The arrangement for Gloria at the next day was still to go to the crew.

She just went out, and a black car came to her and stopped.

The window came down to show a face of a middle-aged man who was somewhat similar to Kenny.

"Gloria, we haven't seen each other for a long time."

Gloria felt disgusting but she was surprised on the surface., "Mr. Clarke?"

Randy smiled, looking like a kind elder: "although you are not together with Kenny now, you don't have to be so polite. Is it hard to call me uncle?"

He looked kind, but he has been sitting in the car when he talked to Gloria which showed his arrogance.

Gloria was clever: "Uncle Clarke."

Randy had a satisfied look: "where are you going? Do you have time to have a cup of coffee with me?"

Gloria smiled and nodded: "my pleasure."

What she was waiting for was Randy to come to her. Of course, she would not refuse his invitation.

"Get into the car."

With that, Leng Xu who was driving the car, has already got off the car to open the door of the back seat for Gloria.

"Thank you, uncle Leng." Gloria nodded to Leng Xu, and then got into the car.

Randy sat beside her, looking calm.

Gloria was a little nervous and closed the jaw. She looked ahead and did not see Randy.

The car soon stopped in front of a coffee shop.

She and Randy walked in one after another, and the waiter led them to the reserved box.

When the coffee was served, Randy stirred the coffee and asked in a concerning tone: "how are you in foreign countries in the past six months?"

Gloria smiled and replied very politely: "Thanks for your concern. I am fine."

Randy sighed and said: "at the beginning, we were too anxious to misunderstand you. You are a good child. How can you do that kind of thing? It is probable that the old Mr. Clarke fell down the stairs because he was too old."

Hearing this, Gloria held the coffee spoon tightly.

It was because the old Mr. Clarke was too old?

It was obvious to all that the old Mr. Clarke was well-maintained and he was very strong.

Besides, it was clear that someone had let her come there on purpose at that morning.

Obviously, it was designed. Now Randy told her that it was because the old Mr. Clarke was too old?

At that time, she believed easily when a servant told her that the old Mr. Clarke wanted to see her. It was because she had just woken up and didn't think so much in her mind.

But when the old Mr. Clarke wanted to see her, he would not let other servants say it to her.

This statement, which was full of flaws, was totally unreasonable.

However, Gloria can not question him directly.

Gloria looked down and pinched her legs under the table.

She pinched herself so hard. And then she burst into tears.

At this time, she looked up at Randy, sobbed and asked, "is grandfather OK now?"

Randy seemed to have not expected that Gloria would be so sad. He startled and then said: "now."

Gloria nodded, and then asked carefully, "can I go to see him?"

In fact, she really wanted to see the old Mr. Clarke.

It was just that there was no reason for her to do that.

"Sure." Randy's smile suddenly disappeared. He became serious and asked: "what's the matter between you and Kenny? I heard from Leon that Kenny took the child away? "

Ding——

When he mentioned the child, the spoon in Gloria's hand fell into the cup. It touched the edge of the cup and the sound was not quiet or loud.

What did Randy mean?

What did he want to test?

Was he testing to know how much Gloria knew about the child, or was he trying to find out whether the relationship between Kenny and her was close enough to let her know Clarke family stole the child?

She clenched her hand which was under the table and then released.

She did not know how to deal with this problem, so she simply lowered her head and made a sad expression.

Every time she thought of Tina, she can't help but shed tears.

Randy narrowed his eyes slightly and he was thinking. He said slowly: "Kenny is really going to far. Although I am the child's grandfather and the child is destined to stay in Clarke family, she is still too young. She should stay with her mother to grow up..."

Gloria simply covered her face and cried: "I'm sorry, Uncle Clarke. I'm just so sad..."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 269 Tip of the Iceberg

Gloria Taylor cried bitterly. She was quietly watching Randy Clarke's reaction from the corner of her eyes.

She noticed that he was bored.

However, the next moment, he still managed to speak softly to comfort her, "I will talk to Kenny about this matter. Don't be sad."

Gloria Taylor wiped her tears with a paper towel and said gratefully, "Thank you, Uncle."

Randy Clarke smiled without saying a word.

When Gloria Taylor and Randy Clarke walked out of the coffee shop, they saw Kenny Clarke.

Kenny Clarke seemed to be in a hurry. He looked a little nervous.

When he saw Gloria Taylor, he stared at her for a few seconds. Although his complexion didn't change much, she could feel that he was relieved.

They sort of had a tacit understanding after living together for a long time.

Even though he didn't say anything, she understood what he wanted to say.

But soon, she saw his face became bitter.

He looked straight at her face coldly.

Gloria Taylor remembered that she cried before. Now, her eyes must be red and swollen.

Before Kenny Clarke could make any noise, she stepped forward, fiercely stretched out her hand and slapped him hard on the face.

The slap made a loud sound.

Shi Ye was standing behind Kenny Clarke. He was shocked.

Randy Clarke was also a little bit surprised.

Kenny Clarke was beaten pretty badly. After a few seconds, he turned around and looked at her sharply, "You dare slapping me?"

"Why not? You took my daughter away. You're inhumane!" her eyes were full of hatred. She would slap him again she necessary.

His eyes flickered, but he managed to lower his eyes and said indifferently, "If I want to take her away, I will. She's my daughter. Do I need your permission?" he sneered and said coldly, "Shi Ye."

Shi Ye waved to the bodyguards beside him. They immediately stepped forward and caught Gloria Taylor.

This time, Randy Clarke who was silent all the time finally said a word, "Kenny, Gloria is the mother of the child. She lose control because she is worried about the child. Ask you men to let her go."

"Let her go." Kenny Clarke snorted coldly.

"You can go back." Randy Clarke nodded to Gloria Taylor.

"Thank you, Uncle Clarke. Bye." Gloria Taylor thanked him and left.

Kenny Clarke didn't even bat an eye on her. He looked straight at Randy Clarke, "I have something to say to you."

"We can talk inside the car." Randy Clarke said as he took the lead getting inside the car.

Kenny Clarke took advantage of this moment and turned around to see the direction Gloria Taylor was heading.

After that, he followed him into the car.

Randy Clarke asked, "Where did you hide the child? Gloria is the mother. Isn't it too much for you not to let her see her own child?"

Kenny Clarke sneered, "I didn't take the child. But, if it was me who took the child, I wouldn't let her see the child either. I just married her so that I could investigate mother's accident further."

Randy Clarke listened with a puzzled face, "Who else can take the child away on your watch?"

"Those days, weren't the kidnapers on your watch as well? But, they still managed to kidnap me and my mother." he smirked coldly.

"You're doubting me." Randy Clarke replied, then sighed. He said faintly, "Kenny, I know you're uneasy about what happened in the past, but it was just an accident. You keep checking it for years. What's the point? You're living a good life now. You own the company and you manage it so well. Our family is peaceful. Isn't that nice?"

Kenny Clarke had grown weary of these words. He ignored Randy Clarke.

Randy Clarke wasn't angry. Heh patiently said, "This matter has passed. Stop investigating it. This way, you'll be doing everyone a favor. Why don't you focus on your future? I hope you find your daughter soon."

His last word was a threat.

Kenny Clarke clenched his hands. He was tense, but he didn't say a word.

Randy Clarke was looking for Gloria Taylor today. His purpose was nothing more than to find out how much Gloria Taylor knew about the Clarke.

He also wanted to find out how her relationship with Kenny Clarke was.

Randy Clarke wouldn't waste a single soul he could use.

Seeing that Kenny Clarke didn't talk, Randy Clarke thought that he was listening to him.

He continued with great enthusiasm, "Now that you're separated from Gloria, you know that our family should have a daughter-in-law. If there is anyone you like, you can bring her home. If there is none, I can ask someone to scout around for you—"

"No need." Kenny Clarke interrupted him, "Mind your own business."

Kenny Clarke opened the door and left.

Randy Clarke sat in the car and watched Kenny Clarke headed toward his car. He laughed proudly.

Inside the car, Kenny Clarke pulled his tie off and smashed it on the window. His punch made a loud bang.

Shi Ye was startled. Fortunately the window was made of bulletproof glass, otherwise, it would have been broken by Kenny Clarke's violent hit.

He leaned back and sneered, "Old fox!"

Shi Ye knew that he was cursing at Randy Clarke.

Now, he was basically confirming that Tina Clarke was taken away by Randy Clarke.

Randy Clarke deliberately withdrew money from Si Chengyu's account just to let Kenny Clarke know that he was the one doing it.

However, after Kenny Clarke learned who the perpetrator was, he couldn't do anything because Tina Clarke was in his hand.

He could only stand back and watch Randy Clarke orchestrate his play.

Randy Clarke's purpose was clear as day. As long as Kenny Clarke agreed to stop investigating on his mother's accident, he would let go of Tina Clarke.

Otherwise...

Shi Ye sighed. He didn't know much about the Clarke.

But, what happened now may be was only the tip of the iceberg.

He knew that Kenny Clarke had been checking on his mother's accident for years. How could he give up so easily?

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 297 No, I Don't Want to See Him

Shi Ye sighed and asked, "Young Master, where are we going now?"

After a few seconds, Kenny Clarke replied, "Gloria's."

Shi Ye started the car and drove to Gloria Taylor's place.

The car stopped in front of the apartment building where Gloria Taylor lived. Before getting off the car, Kenny Clarke said, "Go. You don't need to pick me up."

"Yes, Sir." Shi Ye replied.

When Kenny Clarke got off the car, Shi Ye drove away.

Gloria Taylor was washing her face when the doorbell rang.

She cried so hard in front of Randy Clarke today that her eye were swollen.

When the doorbell rang, she could already guess that it was Kenny Clarke.

She peeped through the hole before opening the door. It was really Kenny Clarke.

She opened the door, looked around, and let him in.

"Come in." said Gloria Taylor. She turned around and walked inside.

Kenny Clarke followed and sat on the sofa.

"What do you want to drink? Shall I pour you a glass of water?" Gloria Taylor took the pot on the table and poured a glass of water for him.

When she handed the glass to Kenny Clarke, he pulled her hand.

Gloria Taylor bit her lips, she didn't refuse.

He pulled her to sit down beside him. He wrapped her hand with his big hands and played with it. He asked, "What did he say to you?"

"We talked about the child. He said that he would help me find you to ask about Tina." Gloria Taylor said while looking at him, "Did you urge me to move out because you knew that he would come to me?"

Kenny Clarke didn't reply. He brought her hand to his lips and kissed it.

He kissed it way too lightly. His hot breath made her itchy. She kicked him and said, "I'm asking you!"

"Ouch." Kenny Clarke groaned, but he still didn't talk.

Gloria Taylor couldn't do anything about it. She asked again, "When your grandpa had an accident, they didn't frame me to hurt me. They framed me to test my position in your heart, so that at that time, you would show your doubt against me, no?"

Kenny Clarke didn't reply, but his silence alone confirmed it.

Gloria Taylor continued to analyze the situation clearly, "Before your grandpa had an accident, he asked me to visit him alone with you. That time, he behaved strangely. I'm thinking that your grandpa must have known something or was about to do something and your... father knew it, but your father didn't do anything to him because he didn't have the heart. So, he framed me to kill two birds with one stone."

"So, the problem is, what does your father want to hide? Is it the truth of your mother's kidnapping?"

The more she thought about it, the scarier it got.

What was it that made Randy Clarke do fishy things?

When Kenny Clarke saw Gloria Taylor lost in her thought, his face got heavy.

He let go of her hand and put his arms on her shoulders. He whispered, "Gloria, look at me."

"Hm?"

Kenny Clarke looked at her with a deep and complicated emotions in his eyes. It was difficult to tell what he was thinking.

"You don't know anything now. Grandpa's accident was an accident. Tina was taken away because I wanted to rob her from you. That's all you know. That's all."

Kenny Clarke gripped her shoulder hardly. Gloria Taylor writhed in pain, but she didn't say anything. She only asked, "Why?"

"Do you remember what I said?" he ignored her question and asked.

"I don't." she looked away.

Clearly, she knew everything, but she had to play dumb and stay out of it.

Kenny Clarke knew that she had a temper, but she had to listen to everything he said.

Kenny Clarke added, "Tina is safe. Randy Clarke wants me to help him manage the company. Tina is his last resort. She is safe now. Don't worry."

"How can I not worry?" Gloria Taylor rubbed her temple, "I'm not only worried about Tina, I'm worried about you too."

He snorted, "You don't need to worry. You just need to remember that you are Kenny Clarke's woman. You're not allowed to fool around outside."

They were talking about serious matter, why did he suddenly mention about her fooling around?

Gloria Taylor pushed him, "We're talking about something serious right now."

"This is just as serious." Kenny Clarke said coldly, "You should stay away from Colin Hall."

"After returning to Huyang City, I've never seen that man!" Gloria Taylor shouted.

Kenny Clarke was even more nosey than that of a woman.

He sneered as he squinted threateningly, "Do you still want to see him?"

"No." it had been a while since the last she saw this expression of his.

She bit her lips and repeated it, "I said no, I don't want to see him."

However, Huyang was a huge city. It was possible that she could accidentally bump into him one day.

Besides, she managed to flee the country because of Colin Hall. She felt that she owed him something.

"Keep your promise." Kenny Clarke leaned over and pecked her lips.

Gloria Taylor couldn't help laughing.

He hugged her and kissed her for a while. After that, he got up and left.

When he was at the door, Kenny Clarke looked back at her with deep eyes, "I may not come to see you often for the time being."

"Hm." Gloria Taylor leaned against the door and nodded.

He frowned, "That's cruel. Are you not sad at all?"

Gloria Taylor felt that Kenny Clarke was particularly talkative today. She pushed him out, "Go."

After he left, Gloria Taylor sat on the sofa alone.

She remembered Colin Hall.

If she had the time, she should meet him.

However, Colin Hall she saw the last time was different from Colin Hall she used to know.

Would he be upset about what she did before?

She suddenly remembered Colin Hall told her at the airport that the water in the Clarke family was deep.

Did Colin Hall happen to know something about this family?

Anyway, they were all in Huyang City. They would bump into each other sooner or later. Gloria Taylor however had no intention to take the initiative to meet Colin Hall.

Kenny Clarke said that he wouldn't come to see her for the time being and so he hadn't.

Gloria Taylor spent her time talking with the crew and sometimes, she would discuss the script with Jennifer Jones. Her days were peaceful.

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 298 Put On an Act

When the crew finished their work, Jennifer Jones approached Gloria Taylor and said mysteriously, "Come with me to a dinner party tonight."

"What dinner party?" Gloria Taylor asked while looking at her phone.

Jennifer Jones explained, "It's a formal one. We just need to eat and that's all."

"Okay." Gloria Taylor agreed.

Because of Jennifer Jones' family background, people in her circle respected her. She was not an impetuous person. When she said that it was a formal dinner, it should be it.

It was not until they were inside the car that Gloria Taylor remembered to asked, "Where are we going?"

"Jin Ding." Jennifer Jones replied while driving.

Jin Ding?

She used to go there for dinner.

She hadn't been there since she came back. When she heard other mentioned 'Jin Ding', she froze for a while before she reacted.

When they stopped at the traffic light, Jennifer Jones looked at Gloria Taylor and asked, "Are you sure you don't want to change your clothes and do your hair?"

"No, I'm fine." Gloria Taylor was looking out of the window. She answered absent-mindedly.

Because she was outdoor a lot, she loved wearing long pants. She hadn't worn a skirt for a long time.

Skirt was impractical.

Jennifer Jones pondered for a while and asked, "Okay. So, after Kenny Clarke dumped you, you lost hope and your interest to find another man?"

Gloria Taylor didn't expect that she would suddenly mention this topic. She replied faintly, "Let's talk about this later."

They were chatting along the way and finally, they arrived in Jin Ding.

Gloria Taylor got off the car and looked around involuntarily.

Kenny Clarke often came to Jin Ding for dinner. She didn't know if she would meet him here.

"What are you looking at? Let's go." Jennifer Jones' voice woke her from her thoughts.

"Hm." Gloria Taylor followed.

Both of them arrived at the private dining room. The other guests were already in place.

There were men, women, and young girls inside. Some of them often appeared on big screen recently.

Jennifer Jones leaned closer to Gloria Taylor's ear and whispered, "That one wearing a white shirt and that one wearing a pink dress, their academic degree are fake."

Gloria Taylor didn't expect that Jennifer Jones actually knew such gossips.

Gloria Taylor said jokingly, "If I can't write script for a living in the future, I will open an account on Microblog to expose these scandals and become an influencer to support myself."

"You don't have a back up to expose their scandals. Trust me. They will kill you." said Jennifer Jones.

"You're my back up." said Gloria Taylor.

"What am I? Kenny Clarke? He could be your strongest back up. If you hadn't divorce him, the entertainment industry was already in your palm. You could shoot your own script if you wanted to—"

Halfway through her words, Jennifer Jones realized that she shouldn't have said that.

She turned to look at Gloria Taylor. She didn't seem to be angry. Jennifer Jones quickly changed the topic, "I heard that there are still a few other stars coming tonight, but I don't know who they are."

Gloria Taylor knew who Jennifer Jones was talking about.

"Miss Taylor."

When Gloria Taylor saw Si Chengyu smilingly coming toward her, she felt that she should have checked the bad luck check today before going out.

"Mr. Si." Gloria Taylor smiled.

In front of strangers, they had to put on an act.

This time, another person came in.

"Chengyu, you walk so fast. You don't wait for me." Anne Taylor grunted while reaching for his arms.

Si Chengyu was standing in front of Gloria Taylor. Anne Taylor saw her too.

When she saw Gloria Taylor, her face sank, "Gloria?"

Before Gloria Taylor could reply, Si Chengyu gave her a look, "Anne."

The cold face she put on when she looked at Gloria Taylor cleared away in a second. Now, she was acting warmly in his arm.

When Si Chengyu and Anne Taylor finally were seated, Jennifer Jones asked her, "Do you know the movie king Si Chengyu?"

Although his relationship with Kenny Clarke was broken, but his relationship with the Clarke family hadn't been exposed. Sheng Ding Media's big boss' identity was not exposed either.

Gloria Taylor lowered her eyes and said, "Haven't you heard the gossip between me and Si Chengyu before?"

Jennifer Jones knew what she was referring to.

"Chengyu, I want to eat that."

"Chengyu, don't drink too much wine."

After the meal, Gloria Taylor could hear an earful of Anne Taylor's coquetry.

Si Chengyu always looked so gentle. People would believe that they were in a relationship.

Jennifer Jones on the other side was disgusted by Anne Taylor.

Before the dinner was over, Jennifer Jones stood up and said, "We still have something to do. We will take our leave."

"Oh, Miss Jones is leaving. Why don't you stay for a while to talk?" someone said as a polite gesture.

Gloria Taylor came with Jennifer Jones. She would leave the talking to Jennifer Jones. She just came to eat and drink.

That's what she thought, but not others.

Anne Taylor looked up at Gloria Taylor and said, "Gloria, are you leaving? You don't like me that much, do you? Although the Clarke doesn't want you anymore, you're still my sister."

Everyone knew about Gloria Taylor's identity, but because of Jennifer Jones, no one dared teasing her.

Anne Taylor wouldn't miss a chance to step on her.

Regardless of her relationship with Kenny Clarke, together or divorce, she was immune to Anne Taylor's words.

Anne Taylor had always been such person. She liked to feast on other's pain.

"Since you think that I'm your sister, should I feel honored?" Gloria Taylor smiled. Her cat eyes were bright and dazzling.

Gloria Taylor's appearance was still outstanding among the stars.

She hardly say a word since she came in. she tried her best to lay low.

Tonight's dinner was mainly a game between the investors and the stars.

At the home of others, it was only natural to lay low, so as not to steal the spotlight.

Gloria Taylor raised her eyebrows and looked straight at her eyes, "Have you forgotten that six months ago Mr. Loren Taylor had already announced that he lifted up his father-daughter relationship with me?"

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 299 He Was Fine, But Suddenly Went Crazy

More than half a year ago, because of what happened to Richard Clarke, The Taylor was eager on clearing up their relationship with Gloria Taylor for they were afraid of being implicated. Without noticing her, they directly published on the newspaper that Loren Taylor and Gloria Taylor were no longer father and daughter.

The Taylor always put their interest first. They would do such thing. She was not surprised. She was not hurt either.

After all, her expectations toward her family had long been lost.

That time, she became the talk of the city. The guests who were sitting before her were people of the entertainment industry. Naturally, they also paid attention to this matter.

They knew at a glance that it was the Taylor's strategy to avoid being implicated.

Although most of them were likely to do same thing as Loren Taylor when face with the same situation, this act was no glorious at all.

People would naturally looked down upon this decision.

Now, Anne Taylor deliberately provoked Gloria Taylor. It was obvious to other guests that she was trying to ridicule her.

However, it was not a simple problem others could meddle with. They just smiled and didn't say much.

Anne Taylor read it online that she was inclined to keep Gloria Taylor and Kenny Clarke separated. As for their last encounter in the supermarket, she selectively forgot to clean it up.

She deliberately triggered Gloria Taylor now, but she didn't want others to laugh at her.

She squinted at the giggling young ladies and said coldly, "What are you laughing at?"

After being called out, they lowered their heads. They dared not see Anne Taylor's eyes.

No one in the entertainment circle was a good person, let alone a woman.

One of the young ladies even had the audacity to say, "Is Jin Ding your place? Do we need your permission to laugh?"

She was an actress. She delivered that line with the right amount of satire.

“Who do you think you are? Watch you tone.” Anne Taylor turned to look at Si Chengyu. She was hoping that he could help her talk.

Everyone in the entertainment circle knew that Si Chengyu had gone solo for the past six months.

First, he terminated his contract with Sheng Ding Media and then, he kept a woman with stinking reputation as a girlfriend. His reputation went from bad to worse. The film he signed was a bad one but he was still Si Chengyu.

He didn't intend to speak up for Anne Taylor. He raised his wrist and looked at the time, “I have something to do. If you'll excuse me.”

After that, he turned to look at Gloria Taylor, “Gloria, how are you going to go home? Shall I drive you?”

Just now, he addressed her as Miss Taylor. Now, he's on the first name basis.

The way he called her would remind people of their gossip.

People would think that they really shared a history.

She was sure that Si Chengyu did it on purpose.

He knew that Anne and Gloria Taylor were incompatible with each other. He deliberately did this to magnify Anne Taylor's hatred toward her.

"We're not that close, Mr. Si." Gloria Taylor turned around and walked out.

She slightly glanced at Anne Taylor. Gloria Taylor bet that she was dying to tear her up.

Gloria Taylor also felt that Si Chengyu was a total psychopath.

He was fine, but suddenly he went crazy.

He didn't care about fame nor acting. He gave up and dug his own hole instead.

Jennifer Jones followed her out.

She asked, "Did you really have a relationship with Si Chengyu?"

"No." Gloria Taylor denied.

Jennifer Jones had been working with Gloria Taylor for a long time. She knew a little about her character. If she said no, it must a no.

But, she was still curious, "What about you and—"

Gloria Taylor stopped and asked, "What is your relationship with Xu Muhan? What did you before—"

Before she could finish, Jennifer Jones covered her mouth.

Gloria Taylor tried to push her hand away, but Jennifer Jones was just too strong. Gloria Taylor could shrug her off.

When Gloria Taylor saw Jennifer Jones' eyes looked in horror, she stopped struggling and followed her line of sight.

They were facing each other. Gloria Taylor didn't know how long Xu Muhan had been standing there.

Did he hear what she say?

Gloria Taylor looked at Jennifer Jones.

Jennifer Jones stared at her and fled the place.

"....." Gloria Taylor was at loss for words.

She was a little embarrassed, but still, she took the initiative to greet him, "Hello, Mr. Xu."

"Miss Taylor." he greeted her formally.

However, when she was about to leave, he suddenly called out, "Miss Taylor, you said—"

"I didn't say anything just now. You can Jennifer Jones if you have questions."

Gloria Taylor ran outside.

Jennifer Jones didn't wait for Gloria Taylor. She had already driven away.

Gloria Taylor had no option but to stop a taxi.

When she stood at the roadside, she couldn't help looking back at the front door of Jin Ding.

She didn't meet Kenny Clarke tonight.

She spotted a black car silently parked in front of her.

Her eyes brightened. She thought that it was Kenny Clarke.

However, when the windows rolled down, the smile on her face disappeared.

Colin Hall put his arm on the window and smiled, "Gloria, long time no see."

"Long time no see." Gloria Taylor stepped back.

Some people would disappear from your life and suddenly appeared in front of you.

She should have come to Jin Ding.

Jin Ding was a luxurious club in Huyang City. People of high social status would come and go. When she came to the club today, she met many of her old acquaintances.

Colin Hall saw her little movements. He reached out and knocked on the window a few times, "We're old friends. I haven't seen you in a long time. Don't be a stranger."

"Later." Gloria Taylor bit her lips, "Later, I will invite you to dinner."

"Do you think I need you to invite to dinner?" Colin Hall smiled coldly. He was not easy to deal with.

Gloria Taylor was still figuring out how to deal with this man until he said, "Do me a favor in the next few days."

"What favor?" Gloria Taylor looked at him warily.

Colin Hall saw through her thoughts and smiled, "Don't worry. It's neither killing people, pillaging goods, nor violating moral ethics."

She couldn't say anything else. She just nodded, "Okay."

My Love, Enlighten me - Chapter 300 Because of Kenny Clarke?

Colin Hall smiled coldly, "Give me your phone number."

Gloria Taylor gave her phone number to him.

After Colin Hall saved her phone number, he asked, "Are you going back home? Do you need me to send you?"

She certainly didn't want him to send her home.

"Don't bother. I can go home by myself."

Colin Hall didn't force her to come, "Bye."

After her left, she stopped a taxi and went home.

Out of the shower, she received a phone call from Jennifer Jones.

Jennifer Jones asked, "Did Xu Muhan say anything after I left?"

"What do you want him to say?" it was rare for her to have the chance to tease Jennifer Jones.

In fact, she could see that Jennifer Jones liked Xu Muhan.

She was quite surprised. It seemed that Xu Muhan was a commoner. She could see from his style that he was a reliable person, untroubled, but not dull.

He was likeable.

Jennifer Jones was anxious, "Tell me! Did he say anything?"

"If you want to know, why don't you ask him yourself?" Gloria Taylor advised her.

"It's a long story." Jennifer Jones sighed.

Gloria Taylor said truthfully, "He asked me what I was talking about and then, I asked him to directly ask you. Are you happy?"

The other end was silent for a moment. After a while, Jennifer Jones replied faintly, "I don't think he will come to me."

Colin Hall said that he would need Gloria Taylor to do him a favor in a few days.

She had no idea what Colin Hall asked her to do. He just said that he asked her to accompany him to a cocktail party.

Gloria Taylor immediately refused, "Go find someone else. I can't help you with this favor."

Kenny Clarke told her before not to meet Colin Hall.

It was impossible for her not to meet Colin Hall, but she could refuse to accompany him to a cocktail party.

Although the Hall couldn't compare with the Clarke, but the Hall had a little bit of share in Huyang City. She didn't want to go to party with Colin Hall and caused another gossip.

Colin Hall seemed to have predicted that she would refuse. He calmly said, "You have promised me before. You will keep your promise, will you?"

"I'm taking my words back now." Gloria Taylor said firmly.

Colin Hall was silent for a moment. He stared at Gloria Taylor and ridiculed her, "Is it because of Kenny Clarke?"

Gloria Taylor said nothing.

Everyone thought that she and Kenny Clarke were really separated, but Colin Hall didn't seem to think so.

Colin Hall saw her silence. He leaned closer and whispered, "Gloria, I know you better than the others. I know what you're thinking. I know what you want."

Gloria Taylor was not used to a man being this close to her other than Kenny Clarke. She retreated, but suddenly Colin Hall reached out and

grabbed her waist, "Gloria, Kenny is not a good man for you. The water in his family is too deep."

"What do you mean?" Gloria Taylor narrowed her eyes, "When I went abroad before, you said the same thing to me. You said that the water in his family was too deep. How do you know?"

Colin Hall didn't expect that Gloria Taylor would ask her question after question.

Her tone was aggressive and sharp as well. Colin Hall put on a serious face, "I won't hurt you. In the past, I might have used you the way I used Anne and the other, but what do now is for your own good."

Gloria Taylor was convinced that Colin Hall knew something, "What do you know about the Clarke? Tell me."

"Do you really want to know that much?" he asked. She nodded.

Colin Hall loosened her wrist and said coldly, "You should accompany me to the party. I will tell you when this is over."

"You—" her jaw dropped. He tried to bargain with her.

Gloria Taylor's thoughts were too obvious. Colin Hall saw it through.

"Gloria, this is not a threat. I'm a businessman. I don't do things without benefits. If you want me to tell you what I know, you have to pay me with something. I just want you to accompany me to a party. That's all."

Colin Hall seemed serious.

Gloria Taylor thought that it was reasonable.

She owed Colin Hall and he had no obligation to tell her what he knew.

If he knew anything about the Clarke, it must be an important secret.

Whether he wanted to tell her or not, it was his freedom.

Gloria Taylor figured it out and confirmed, "Just a party? Will you tell me after the party is over?"

He frowned slightly seemingly unhappy, but he nodded, "Yes."

The party he mentioned was held at Friday, 8 o'clock in a seven star hotel in Huyang City.

She had dinner with Randy Clarke here before.

As soon as she got off the car, she saw Colin Hall wearing a white suit.

He stood at the gate of the hotel and waited for Gloria Taylor. He was handsome. His white suit complimented his figure.

Kenny Clarke was the opposite.

He didn't like to wear white suit. He was a deep and restrained person. All of his suits were of dark colors.

"You look beautiful." Colin Hall came up to her when he saw her getting off the car.

Colin Hall was supposed to pick her up, but she turned it down.

Gloria Taylor was a stubborn person. When she said that she accompanied him to a party, she would and that was all.

She didn't want the dress Colin Hall send her. She directly sent it back.

Gloria Taylor even avoided Colin Hall's hands, "Thank you." she replied.

She was wearing a black gown tonight. It was a simple one.

The bangs on her forehead had grown long and her usual hair was black and straight. Tonight, she did her hair curly because of the party.

Colin Hall took his hand back and smiled bitterly.

She was not the same as before.

Gloria Taylor and Colin Hall walked side by side.

Out of courtesy, she took Colin Hall's arm and walk into the banquet hall.

Many of the guests were already there. Most of them were women in group.

She heard what they were talking about when she passed by.

"What do you think about my hairstyle? The designer has just returned from Europe. It's so cool."

"Nice dress."

"I don't know if I can impress Mr. Clarke later."

Mr. Clarke?

Gloria Taylor stopped.

Colin Hall said, "I forgot to tell you that Kenny Clarke is also coming."